# CENTER FOR DIGITAL DEMOCRACY





# Big Food, Big Tech, and the Global Childhood Obesity Pandemic

**AUTHORS:** 

Jeff Chester, MSW Kathryn C. Montgomery, PhD Katharina Kopp, PhD

**MAY 2021** 

#### Acknowledgments

This report is part of a unique partnership of four organizations—Berkeley Media Studies Group, Color of Change, UnidosUS, and Center for Digital Democracy—working together to promote policies to ensure health equity for youth, communities of color, and other at-risk populations. The partnership is funded through a generous grant from the Robert Wood Johnson Foundation, which has also supported CDD's ongoing research to investigate how contemporary digital marketing and Big Data practices impact young people's health. We are very grateful to the Foundation's commitment to these efforts. We also want to thank the following individuals and organizations who helped us with the writing and publication of the report: Jamie Bussel, Lori Dorfman, Gary O. Larson, and Burness Communications.

#### INTRODUCTION

The coronavirus pandemic triggered a dramatic increase in online use. With tens of millions of families remaining in their homes, people turned to the internet to order food, stay up with the fast-breaking news, and engage with family and friends. Children and teens whose schools have closed relied on YouTube for educational videos, attended virtual classes on Zoom and Google Classroom, and flocked to TikTok, Snapchat, and Instagram for entertainment and social interaction.¹ Industry analysts also reported a sharp rise in video gaming.²

Roblox, a popular 3D user-generated gaming environment for children, reported a jump of 35 percent in active players since February 2020, "reaching 164 million by July, with around three quarters of American children ages 9 to 12 on the platform who collectively spent 3 billion hours on the site." "There are no movies to go to, no sports to watch, and no playdates to be had," observed one trade publication. "Watching and playing video games provides them a safe entertainment alternative." 4

But this constant immersion in digital culture has exposed children and teens to a steady flow of marketing for fast foods, soft drinks, and other unhealthy products, much of it beneath the visibility of parents and teachers.<sup>5</sup> Food and beverage companies have

made digital media ground zero for their youth promotion efforts, employing a growing spectrum of new strategies and high-tech tools to reach into every aspect of young peoples' lives. Brands are partnering with "influencers" on YouTube, Instagram, and other social media platforms, weaving their logos into the storylines of popular videogames, and targeting children with powerful, immersive video ads that pop up on their mobile devices.6 These trends have contributed to another critical pandemic. Though it is unfolding at a slower pace, its progression is relentless, and its impact on young people's health is

devastating. For decades, there has been a steady and disturbing rise in obesity among children and youth. For example, obesity rates among teens ages 12 to 19 have quadrupled since the 1980s. According to the most recent public health data, 19.3 percent of all youth between the ages of 2 and 19 are obese. For Hispanic, Black, and Native American youth, the rates are significantly higher. Children growing up in low-income households have disproportionately greater levels of obesity.7 This is not only a U.S. problem, but increasingly a global problem as well. Worldwide, over 340 million children and adolescents (aged 5 to 19 years) were overweight or obese in 2016, according to the World Health Organization.8 These children are at much greater risk for serious illness, including Type 2 diabetes, high blood pressure, heart disease, and depression.9 Overweight and obesity are directly linked to changes in the diets of children and youth, which are increasingly dominated by foods that are high in saturated fats, salt and/or free sugars, so-called "HFSS" foods, as well as soda and other sugary drinks. It is widely known that the overwhelming majority of food and beverage marketing targeted to children and teens promotes these unhealthy products. Research has repeatedly documented that marketing directly influences

Constant immersion in digital culture has exposed children and teens to a steady flow of marketing for fast foods, soft drinks, and other unhealthy products.



young peoples' food and beverage preferences, purchase requests, and consumption. All of these trends have created what public health researchers call a global "obesogenic environment." 10

In the U.S., we can already see how young people who have come of age in the midst of this obesity crisis are showing signs of its negative impact on their health. In 2019, Blue Cross Blue Shield issued a report on the health of the millennial generation, those born between 1981 and 1996, "the largest, most educated, and most connected generation the world has ever seen." As the researchers explained, "Millennials are seeing their health decline faster than the previous generation as they age," with greater levels of hypertension, high cholesterol, and other chronic physical illnesses, along with a rise in behavioral conditions like depression and hyperactivity. "How their health plays out in the years ahead will determine not only the overall health of the country,

but also its potential economic trajectory," with mortality rates rising by "more than 40% compared to Gen-Xers at the same age."11 In many ways, these youth are the "canary in the coal mine" for the future of the nation's health. Rather than reaching adulthood as the most vital and healthy members of society, they are burdened by a host of chronic diseases, increasingly compromised immune systems, and shorter expected lifespans than earlier generations. Researchers at the Harvard School of Public Health are already projecting that by 2030, unless current trends change dramatically, "nearly one in two adults will be obese, and nearly one in four will be severely obese," warning that "obesity will be the new normal in this country."12

Obesity has already been identified as a key underlying condition that makes individuals more vulnerable to contracting COVID-19, even among young people.<sup>13</sup> Numerous studies have revealed strong links

between obesity and COVID, particularly among children and youth. 14 "The evidence is clear," explained a scientific study published in November 2020, "childhood obesity and COVID-19 are international pandemics. The clashing of the two diseases and the subsequent changes in the bioecological environment have placed children and adolescents at increased risk to develop obesity and exacerbate obesity disease severity." 15

Youth of color have been disproportionately affected by serious illness, hospitalizations, and death from COVID.16 "The Coronavirus is killing Hispanic, Black and American Indian children at much higher numbers than their White peers," according to a CDC report. "Of those killed by covid-19, the illness caused by the coronavirus, more than 75 percent have been Hispanic, Black and American Indian children even though they represent 41 percent of the U.S. population." One of the key factors identified by the agency is the "underlying health disparities among minority children and young adults. About 75 percent of those who died had at least one underlying condition, and the most frequent were asthma and obesity."17

According to the Rudd Center for Food Policy and Obesity, food and beverage companies aggressively target African Americans, Latinos, Native Americans and Asian-Pacific Islanders with marketing for foods and drinks (such as sugary drinks and foods low in nutrition and high in sugars, salt, and fats) that contribute to these diseases and harm health. Almost no marketing



is for foods and beverages that families *should* eat more of, like fruits, vegetables or whole grains. Youth of color get what researchers call a "double dose" of unhealthy food and sugary beverage marketing, because they are exposed both to mainstream advertising campaigns and to targeted efforts specifically aimed at them through digital media, which they use more often and more intensely than do their white counterparts.<sup>19</sup>

The COVID-19 pandemic underscores the urgent need to address the childhood obesity crisis, and particularly to reduce young people's exposure to unhealthy food promotion. This report focuses on the role of both the food industry and the technology industry in the current global childhood obesity crisis. It documents how Big Food and Big Tech are working together to enhance and expand the promotion of unhealthy food brands and products to young

people. These efforts have created a powerful, pervasive, and immersive *digital obesogenic environment* that is harming children's health, furthering health inequities, and contributing to increasingly higher levels of disease in the population.

We have been tracking the growth of the digital marketplace for more than 25 years, beginning with the earliest commercial enterprises on the World Wide Web in the 90s, when food and beverage companies were among the first marketers to establish kid-friendly branded websites on the internet. Using "product spokescharacters" such as Chester Cheetah and Snap, Crackle, and Pop, major brands sought to forge "one-to-one" relationships with members of "the lucrative cyber-tot" category, engaging in continuous data collection from children who visited their websites. Because of our concerns over these practices, we spearheaded a national campaign that led to the 1998 passage of the federal Children's Online
Privacy Protection Act (COPPA).<sup>20</sup>
Over the years, we have closely
followed the incredible expansion
of the technology industry and
its increasingly sophisticated
advertising, data collection, and
marketing apparatus. We have
documented the increasingly
complex and highly technical
nature of digital food marketing,
underscoring how different it is from
more traditional forms of advertising,
and identifying the threats it poses
to children's health and wellbeing.<sup>21</sup>

In this report, we explain how global giants in the food and beverage industry are working together with leading tech companies to ensure that unhealthy brands and products are woven into the media and cultural experiences that dominate the lives of young people. These industries are now part of a large, integrated, data-driven digital marketing system, fueled by Big Data, artificial intelligence, and machine

learning. Our goal is to pull back the curtain on this complex system and explain how it works, what it means for young people's health, and what should be done about it. In Part 1, we describe the changing nature of the youth media marketplace, the rise of sophisticated new advertising technologies, and the many ways that Big Data is continuing to transform both the technology and the food and beverage industries. Part 2 focuses on three digital advertising markets that attract large numbers of young people, where food and beverage companies are deploying a variety of new and emerging techniques to reach and engage them. Part 3 considers the implications of contemporary food and beverage marketing on young people's health, particularly

for Black and Brown youth. In
Part 4, we provide an overview
of major regulatory and policy
developments in the U.S. and abroad.
Part 5 offers a set of principles and
recommendations to guide U.S.
policy making and develop corporate
responsibility initiatives in order to
build a healthier digital environment
for youth.

Scholars around the world have begun to examine digital food marketing and its effects on young people.<sup>22</sup> A growing body of academic research has documented the increasing presence of unhealthy food promotion, clear patterns of youth engagement with major brands, and influences on health behaviors.<sup>23</sup> Public health authorities in Europe, the UK, Latin America, and many other regions

have adopted policies to curb food marketing to children and youth, with increasing attention on the role of digital technologies.<sup>24</sup> These developments are part of a broad, growing international movement, grounded in children's fundamental rights to health.25 Yet, in the U.S., both the tech and food industries have managed to circumvent, undermine, and coopt policy efforts to reduce the relentless, aggressive promotion of unhealthy products.26 Childhood obesity has largely fallen off the national policy agenda. We argue that it is time to refocus public attention on these two industries, to develop policies for restricting marketing of unhealthy foods to children, and to begin building a healthier digital environment for young people.



#### **Big Food and the Obesity Crisis**

In 1969, when the White House held a conference on "Food, Nutrition, and Health," its primary concerns were hunger and malnutrition, which were then causing "tremendous suffering" among American families and children around the country. Participants offered a comprehensive set of policy recommendations—encompassing nutrition guidelines, nutrition education, consumer issues, and food distribution—to address the problems. These, in turn, eventually led to "major expansions of the Food Stamp Program and School Lunch Program, authorization of the Supplemental Feeding Program for Women Infants and Children, and improvements to nutrition labeling and ingredient labeling."<sup>27</sup>

But in 2019, when health and nutrition experts held a 50year anniversary event celebrating the initial conference, the nation faced a far different nutrition problem. "While calorie malnutrition in America has been largely eradicated, changes to our food system, accompanied by persistent poverty and increasing economic inequality have created a crisis of diet-related obesity, diabetes, and other chronic diseases, and widened other disparities in the accessibility and affordability of nutritious foods," the 50th-anniversary report noted. "Poor diet is now the leading cause of poor health in the U.S., causing more than half a million deaths per year."28 In addition to documenting the sharp rise in childhood obesity, the report noted disturbing changes in the media and advertising environment for children. "Despite repeated efforts to limit the marketing of unhealthy foods and beverages," the authors noted, "children and adolescents continue to be subjected to an onslaught of targeted advertising for the unhealthiest products across all media platforms."29

The aggressive marketing of unhealthy food and beverage products is one of a number of trends over the past several decades that have contributed to high obesity rates among young people. Other contributing trends include cutbacks in physical education programs; the relative decline in the

cost of food; the rise in fast food, convenience food, and eating outside of the home; and the increasing availability of snacks and sodas in public schools.30 But one of the most fundamental changes is the disturbing shift in the overall nutritional patterns among all children and adolescents, who now consume high levels of saturated fat, sugars, and salt, and low levels of fruit and vegetables.31 These patterns are a direct outcome of changes in the food industry's production, distribution, and marketing systems. A number of researchers have documented the rising power and influence of the global food and beverage industry and its role in shaping the food environment.32 Multinational food and beverage companies, often referred to as "Big Food," have established "huge and concentrated market power," explain David Stuckler and Marion Nestle. "Three-fourths of world food sales involve processed foods, for which the largest manufacturers hold over a third of the global market."33 Observes Charlotte Elliott, "The food industry promotes a diet of highly processed, junk food and/or fast food," and has "indisputably transformed what we eat, how we eat it, and what we think of food."34

Beginning in the early 90s, food manufacturers launched new product categories designed to take advantage of children's increased spending power and independence.35 According to the Institute of Medicine, between 1994 and 2004 there were "3,936 new food products and 511 new beverage products targeted to children and youth." Most of these child-oriented food and beverage products were "high in total calories, sugar, or fat and low in nutrients."36 During that same decade, as children began flocking to the internet, major brands such as Kellogg, Nabisco, Oscar Mayer, McDonald's, and Frito-Lay were among the first to launch "advergames," "branded environments," and other online venues to foster brand loyalty and promote a full range of fast foods, sugar-sweetened cereals, soft drinks, and snacks.<sup>37</sup> These early forays into cyberspace quickly grew into a massive digital marketing enterprise, as food brands moved swiftly onto websites, social media platforms, interactive games, and mobile devices.38

### PART 1: THE DATA-DRIVEN MEDIA & MARKETING COMPLEX

Today's youth are at the epicenter of an exploding digital media and marketing landscape. Their deep connection to technology and their influence on purchasing are fueling the growth of new platforms, programs, and services, and generating a multiplicity of marketing opportunities. Google has created a global business offering videos and channels that target children and other young people who are attracted by its entertainment and educational content.<sup>39</sup>

YouTube is now widely considered the "number-one kids entertainment brand," a position it has held since 2016. As one leading youth marketing specialist noted, "the omnipresent platform plays a central role in shaping the evolving behavior of kids."40 Though Facebook has seen some declines in teen users, the larger array of social media platforms—with dozens of players such as Tumblr, Snapchat, YouTube, and Instagram (owned by Facebook)—continues to attract and engage young people, many of whom are accessing these services on their mobile devices.41 The children's mobile app market is also becoming an increasingly profitable medium for advertisers, according to industry sources, with mobile usage among children "soaring," making these devices the "#1 screen for kids."42 TikTok has quickly captured the interest of children, adolescents,

and young adults in 150 countries around the world.<sup>43</sup> The popular video app is credited with helping to drive growth in children's social app use by 100 percent in 2019 and 200 percent in 2020.<sup>44</sup> There is a frenzy of venture capital investment in the youth media sector, fueled by predictions that the generation growing up in today's digital media environment will consume even more video content, much of it commercially driven, on TV, mobile phones, and other devices.<sup>45</sup>

Gaming and esports platforms are among the digital sectors experiencing a dramatic uptick in users since the coronavirus pandemic began.<sup>46</sup> Twitch, for example, "has experienced a 10%

year-over-year increase in audience volume, and data from market researcher Statista shows the eSports category as a whole is likely to reach US\$1.79 billion in revenue by 2022."47 As theaters closed and U.S. box-office receipts plummeted to almost zero, gaming industry revenue overall has risen dramatically, by more than 50 percent, and was expected to reach \$160 billion by the end of 2020, which is "more than books, music, or movies," observed the New York Times. 48 Viewership for video streaming has also risen. According to research from Nielsen, the cumulative weekly time viewers spent with streaming video during the second quarter of 2020 was 142.5 billion minutes, which amounted to an almost 75 percent rise from the year before.49

The pandemic has also accelerated the growth of digital advertising, which witnessed "a historic shift in market share," according to reporting in The Financial Times, which predicted that digital advertising was poised to overtake ad spending on traditional media for the first time. "The digital revolution in marketing under way since the millennium, when the internet accounted for under 2 per cent of spending, has transformed the ad market at a pace and scale that far outstrips the advent of television in the 20th century."50

fueled by predictions that the generation growing up in today's digital media environment will consume even more video content

#### Al, Machine Learning, and Virtual Reality: the New Frontier of Digital Marketing

Artificial intelligence (AI), machine learning (ML), and virtual reality (VR) are among the technological innovations that are transforming the nature and power of digital marketing. AI and machine learning are driving the growth of personalization and predictive targeting. Specialized software can analyze large amounts of consumer behavioral and demographic data to create and serve an advertising message tailored to a specific individual.<sup>51</sup> Major tech platforms offer their own personalization tools. For example, Facebook's "dynamic creative" application enables advertisers to generate multiple versions of various elements instantaneously including video, images, and ad copy—which can be tested in order to determine the correct combination that delivers the desired result.52 A key goal of this practice is "to inspire positive emotional resonance and reaction" about the product brand. Kellogg's, Pepsi and McDonald's have each taken advantage of Google's "Director's Mix," which "allows brands to dynamically embed text, audio or images within their videos to generate unlimited

variations of one video.... [B]rands can customize their videos to target specific audiences and adopt hyper-targeting strategies in their video media plans," Google explained to advertisers. The tool facilitates "mass customization" by taking "one base video and

overlay[ing] different visuals and copy, creating thousands of iterations automatically." This is then connected to what a person may be doing or has done—such as searching for something or watching a video. By working with YouTube, says Google, marketers can use the online video platform to "create hundreds or thousands of versions to match your audience segments." Kellogg's used the tool to promote both Rice Krispies Treats and Pringles, reporting a positive impact on sales. Market research has shown that these new forms of "personalization" are effective at driving increased sales and brand loyalty. 4

Food and beverage companies are incorporating AI strategies into their campaigns in a variety of ways, with some earning prestigious awards in the industry. For example, Snickers developed an AI-based algorithm—called "Hungerithm"—to monitor the "online mood" of social media users in Australia. When consumers were judged "hungry," the price of the

Snickers bar was temporarily reduced at 7-Eleven stores to help drive purchases. <sup>55</sup> This effort, which involved Google and MIT, won multiple Cannes Lion Gold awards. KFC used AI to create a virtual "Col. Sanders," who helped videogame players in China receive "real-time predictions" about e-sports. Fans went "crazy" about the information it provided and KFC was able to achieve one of its key marketing goals—making its brand "an integral part of the game." To receive the predictions, users had to "log into the KFC app," and during the game, the virtual Col. Sanders also distributed coupons and invited "the audience to order KFC online." The Colonel KI (KCF-AI) campaign won international marketing awards. <sup>56</sup>

Chatbots are another tool that relies on artificial intelligence to simulate conversations with users. For example, Ruffles potato chips won a social media marketing award in 2019 for an effort based in Mexico, which was described as the "first-ever promotional campaign launched within the WhatsApp platform." By sending a unique code found on the Ruffles package directly to the company's branded chatbot ("Ruffilio"),

AI and machine learning

are driving the growth

of personalization and

predictive targeting.

one could enter a major sportsthemed contest to win various prizes. In order to build a stronger connection between the brand and people entering the contest, Ruffles created "Small Talk," its own "neural network that identifies intents from the consumers' messages such as

hobbies, favorite sports, favorite movies, relationships...." Fourand-a-half million messages were sent over a month, and the "average user spent 19 minutes per session registering codes and talking with our bot," according to the company.<sup>57</sup> McDonald's has also used a chatbot connected to Facebook's Messenger application to create interactive experiences.<sup>58</sup>

The latest versions of immersive marketing technology take advantage of recent developments in augmented and virtual reality, which deliberately blur the lines between the real world and virtual worlds, making the experience even more intense and realistic. Augmented reality (AR) is defined by the Interactive Advertising Bureau (IAB) as "an experience that utilizes a camera to change or enhance something in the user's real world." Virtual reality (VR) "allows a user to be completely immersed in an environment of the marketer's choice."<sup>59</sup> A number of the standardized ad formats developed by the IAB are designed to foster these kinds of immersive experiences, such as 360-degree video and "fully branded 3-D scenes."<sup>60</sup> New

measurement systems can document various impacts of AR and VR ads on individuals, identifying such behaviors as "Gaze-Through" ("when a user views a VR advertisement and accepts a call to action") and "VR Session Time" ("the amount of time a user spent in the VR experience"). Other recent campaigns illustrate how major food and beverage brands have embraced AR and VR:

- Kellogg's worked with the AR developer Blippar to produce millions of cereal boxes that transformed the packaging into a gaming experience, an "interactive jungle island, filled with different mini games to be unlocked."<sup>62</sup>
- McDonald's created a tray liner that interacted with mobile phones, integrated with Facebook Messenger, and offered various digital board games.<sup>63</sup>
- Mountain Dew developed an AR app tied to the
   Walking Dead TV series that overlaid "digital images of
   zombies on the real world using a smartphone camera,"
   letting "fans see zombies in real-world environments and
   share the interactions on social media."64
- Pepsi partnered with Facebook's Instagram in the summer of 2019 to produce 230 million bottles of soda imprinted with mobile phone codes that triggered "full screen immersion" AR effects, with a goal of influencing "medium to heavy Cola drinkers," including Hispanics, to purchase 20-oz. sizes of Pepsi.<sup>65</sup>

Food and beverage companies are also among the venture capitalists investing in the next generation of smart devices and services. Soft-drink companies have already installed "intelligent" vending machines that personalize a

consumer's drink choices, process "contactless" payments, and gather valuable data in the process. 66 Homes are being automated through an array of personal digital assistants and "smart speakers," such as Amazon's Alexa or Google's Nest, that monitor our activities and can prompt someone to order more soda or chips, for example. In the last few years, a new generation of internet-connected toys has come to market, designed to react to a child's behavior in real time and "grow" with them as they become older, using software to retool a device's functionality in order to correspond to a child's developmental stage. 67 Consumer groups have already raised concerns about how these "intelligent" playthings might be used to promote products to a child. With this "ongoing digitization of childhood," observes Professor Eva Lievens, "it can only be expected that such connected or smart toys and devices will continue to be developed and marketed in coming years."68



#### ADTECH, KIDTECH, AND THE CHANGING DIGITAL ADVERTISING SYSTEM

Big Data has transformed the nature and power of contemporary marketing. Digital marketers are able to access, analyze and act upon a wealth of data on individual consumers and their families gathered online and off, including purchasing behaviors, social media communications, online interests, location and geographic movements, financial status, health concerns, emotional states and much more. This data pipeline fuels a myriad of marketing and advertising techniques that are honed to deliver results-from brand awareness to direct sales.69

The technology industry—led principally by Google, Facebook, and Amazon-has established a complex, far-reaching, global media, marketing, and sales apparatus. Google and Facebook alone account for the majority (nearly 60 percent) of digital ad spending worldwide.70 While the most influential, they are part of an integrated chain of relationships, which includes ad agencies, data brokers, marketing clouds, data-management platforms, ecommerce applications, artificial intelligence ad specialists, media companies, measurement providers, and many other specialized services.71 Many of these firms are part of the burgeoning advertising and marketing technology sector-known as "AdTech" or "MarTech"—that offers a growing spectrum of automated ad software and tools, powered by the next

generation of AI and machine learning, "customer-engagement suites" and other forms of "business intelligence" software that can deliver highly personalized and optimized interactions with millions of consumers simultaneously.<sup>72</sup>

Paralleling these developments is a growing "KidTech" enterprise, which uses many of these same advertising technologies, including Big Data analytics, artificial intelligence and computer-driven adbuying strategies. KidTech services and other child-directed content providers have experienced a digital "gold rush" worldwide, with eager investors and advertisers flocking to support new start-ups as well as already established youth media brands. A number of these services have made adjustments to how they market to young people, in response to children's privacy laws and online (See sidebar, "Redefining Contextual Advertising in the Big Data Era.") As a consequence, many of the "kidfriendly" marketing operations do not differ substantially from those that are aimed at adults.<sup>74</sup>

Marketing and advertising are also driving the design and functionality of young people's media experiences. Far from being neutral spaces for social interaction, entertainment, and expression, digital platforms are structured to optimize engagement, foster habitual behaviors, and maximize the impact of marketing messages on brand loyalty and product sales. The concept of *engagement* has become a linchpin of tech industry Big Data strategy. Its purpose is to ensure that users are continuously and seamlessly interacting with digital media platforms, responding to brands and marketing, and generating data

### Many of the "kid-friendly" marketing operations do not differ substantially from those that are aimed at adults.

safety concerns.<sup>73</sup> They claim they are complying with privacy and data regulations by using so-called "contextual" marketing techniques that place ads related to the content being viewed, instead of the more intrusive data-driven behavioral or programmatic practices that target the viewers themselves and trigger privacy issues. However, contextual advertising has been transformed through machine learning, natural language processing and other advanced techniques, all of which use data to identify and target users.

points. With children's content—and attention—increasingly distributed across tablets, smartphones, streaming devices, and other platforms, programmers and advertisers are embracing new interactive storytelling technologies, including games, virtual reality and augmented reality experiences, and creating advertising formats that can be integrated directly into these powerful, immersive environments, and designed to trigger impulsive actions.<sup>75</sup>



Over the last ten years or so, there has been an explosion of research focused on implicit persuasion techniques, which tap into deep emotional and subconscious responses.76 For example, Nielsen, which is a leader in the field of neuromarketing, uses a variety of neuroscience techniques to maximize the impact of digital advertising on human behavior, including electroencephalography (EEG) to monitor brainwaves in order to identify "three key measures of engagement: attention, emotion, and memory"; "facial coding" to capture a variety of emotions; and eye-tracking technologies to measure how individuals engage with visual content on screens.77 Using these and other methods, marketers can design and refine advertising messages so they can trigger "attention processing" and embed themselves solidly into an individual's memory.78 Through *emotion analytics*, marketers can determine how well a campaign leverages unconscious processes in consumers.79 "Neuromarketing

services are available throughout the world, and are used by many companies to test ad techniques for products marketed to both adults and young people alike.80 Digital marketers are also drawing on behavioral science to build features into online experiences aimed at directing user behaviors and influencing decision making. The tech industry uses the somewhat benign term of "persuasive design" to describe these practices.81 However, many of these design interfaces fall into the category of dark patterns, especially when they are intended to "benefit an online service by coercing, steering, or deceiving users into making unintended and potentially harmful decisions."82

Measurement and analytics systems have also evolved considerably, and are now altering the overall operation of digital marketing, with increasing focus on children. Simple, one-dimensional measures such as "clicks," "likes," views, and

impressions are now only a tiny part of a highly complex system that includes detailed analytics covering the full range of a consumer's digital media interactions.83 New metrics can monitor not only how a viewer responds to an ad, but also whether that same user purchased the product featured in the ad.84 The media and advertising industries are exploring the creation of a new measurement standard designed to provide a "comprehensive view of cross-platform, digital and mobile measurement of content and ads among children and teens aged two to 17."85 This information is used to develop effective models for targeting other young people. Measurement can follow users' movements, communications, and activities from moment to moment, measuring their reactions to various advertising and sales appeals so the ads can be adjusted seamlessly in real time. As a result, marketing techniques can be tested, refined, and tailored for maximum effect.

#### Redefining Contextual Advertising in the Big Data Era

When it was originally developed many years ago, contextual advertising in the online environment was a simple proposition. An ad would appear on a page that was connected to its content, often triggered by identifying keywords. For example, a news report that discussed dining out would have an ad for restaurants or a sugar-sweetened beverage. However, since contextual marketing did not facilitate the deep "engagement" and personalization possible with behavioral targeting and other data profiling techniques, contextual advertising soon fell out of favor in the digital marketing industry.

More recently, thanks to sophisticated algorithms and analysis, contextual advertising has become a much stronger—and potentially more intrusive—ad practice. It has been reshaped by artificial intelligence and machinelearning technologies so that marketers can "now discern web page sentiment, understand the nuance of language, ascertain the content and tone of images and video, and even automatically configure ad creative to complement context." A person can be targeted based on what the industry calls "sentiment"—where an ad appears along with content "whose mood or emotion resonates with a product or brand's values or ethos." Such targeting can be driven through an analysis of the emotions "expressed in images and videos," as well as understanding the "meaning" of what is written, which makes it very effective with today's online video and visually driven social networks.86

Google is adopting such an approach, explaining in the Fall of 2020 that "[a]dvanced contextual is the next generation of contextual targeting on YouTube. It uses Google's machine learning to better understand each channel on YouTube, including analysis of video imagery, sound, speech and text." Google plans to use contextual ad applications to reach children, since under its recent settlement with the Federal Trade Commission for violating the Children's Online Privacy Protection Act, it announced it would no longer permit data-driven marketing on YouTube channels or content that target children 12 and under. SuperAwesome, now a division of EPIC Games (Fortnite), is just one of the companies that use contextual marketing to target kids. 88

Digital marketers and tech companies claim that because contextual advertising is not personalized or data-driven, it is appropriate for targeting children, and an acceptable way of "monetizing" content. However, the role that sophisticated AI technologies play, including when they are potentially combined with such data-dependent approaches as behavioral targeting, suggests that regulators, scholars, and public health experts need to examine this practice closely to determine how it is being used, whether it functions as targeted or personalized marketing, and what its potential harms may be.

### RESEARCHING DIGITAL NATIVES

The food and tech industries conduct detailed market research on so-called "digital natives," including monitoring young people's behavior on social media, mobile and other platforms, and employing ethnographers, psychologists, and neuroscientists to probe the inner workings of children's psyches and brain processes. <sup>89</sup> Marketing research firms are also creating private online communities where they are able

to observe the digital behaviors of young participants. Peports are routinely released that reveal the "Most Beloved Brands" and that incorporate dozens of elements to determine a "Kidfinity Score," a "proprietary measure of brand awareness, appeal and popularity among six-to-12-year-olds. In its "Brand Love" study in 2020, youth market researchers Smarty Pants found that for children 6-8, their number-one favorite brand was McDonald's, followed by YouTube, Oreo, M&Ms and many other snack

and candy products. For tweens 9-12 and teens 13-17, YouTube was in first place, with Oreo, Hershey's, Cheetos and Doritos among the top ten. 92 Google and Facebook have extensive research divisions, where they analyze young people's interactions with marketing. 93 Facebook IQ, the social network's market research arm, reported the results of a study it conducted with global parents to better understand "pester power," also known as the "nag factor." 94 The study found that children have greater impact today on family

purchasing decisions, including "38% of parents' decisions about quick service restaurants (QSR), 25% of decisions about non-alcoholic beverages, and 17% of decisions about packaged foods."<sup>95</sup>

### TARGET MARKETING TO MULTICULTURAL YOUTH

Minority youth—particularly African Americans and Hispanics—are one of the fastest growing demographic sectors in the U.S.96 As a consequence, the United States is becoming a "majority minority" country, where Black and Brown populations will be a numeric majority in just 25 years. How well brands engage with these young people could determine success or failure. Communities of color already have "buying power" of \$3.9 trillion, and given their youth and life expectancy, these consumers have a higher "lifetime value" than "White Non-Hispanics," according to industry studies. Nearly half of Generation Z is made up of Black and Brown youth.97 Marketers conduct intensive research to identify behaviors, values, popular celebrities, music genres, and other attributes of these "multicultural" youth, who are in the forefront of all the key digital behaviors—early and leading adopters of mobile device use, social media, online video, and gaming applications. As

McDonald's U.S. chief marketing officer explained, they "set trends" and "set the tone for how [companies] enter the marketplace."98 As a 2018 report entitled "Descubrimiento Digital: The Online Lives of Latinx Consumers" observed, "In a period of population shifts, fragmentation, and intense competition for attention, Hispanics are using technology and social media to rewrite the rulebook. Their combination of relative youth, demand for cultural connectivity and nuanced content has placed Hispanics at the center of trendsetter culture."99 Another study urged brands to target children in bilingual households as "sherpas," who can "translate the language, interpret brand and product purchases, and demystify new services and technologies" for their families.100 Food and soft drink companies draw from an ongoing flood of market research to design the most powerful and effective target marketing campaigns for engaging with Black and Brown youth.101 These aggressive marketing efforts can shape the preferences for unhealthy food and beverages, according to researchers, and exacerbate existing health disparities affecting communities of color.102

Major food and beverage companies, retailers, online platforms and advertising agencies—including Coca-Cola, General Mills, Kellogg's, McDonald's, Walmart, Google, Xandr

(AT&T), Omnicom and Publicishave recently launched a new initiative to "elevate multicultural marketing effectiveness" through the Alliance for Inclusive and Multicultural Marketing (AIMM).103 The alliance has developed a new metric-known as a "cultural insights impact measure," or "CIIM"—to assess how effective advertisers are with Asian Americans, Blacks, Hispanics, and LGBTQ communities. The CIIM score evaluates the "impact and effectiveness of cultural insights in ads and programming and how these have the potential to affect sales lift." Variables include "inclusion and acknowledgement, respect for culture, creates cultural pride and reflects cultural values, uses positive role models and provides for authentic cultural depictions." According to AIMM, those brands or products with a suitable CIIM score experience significant increases in two key marketing industry metrics-brand perception and ad effectiveness. AIMM's initial CIIM research assessed key segments of consumer buying from these groups, including foods and beverages (such as "regular Cola drinks, [but] not diet," and energy drinks). Among the brands that had their ads reviewed to see whether they achieved the objectives proposed by CIIM were Pepsi, General Mills, Kellogg's, McDonald's and Burger King. 104

Marketing efforts can shape the preferences for unhealthy food and beverages, according to researchers, and exacerbate existing health disparities affecting communities of color.

#### Food Insecurity, Racial Justice, and Industry Accountability

In a 2020 article in the journal Obesity, health researchers reported on the food industry's work to support international relief efforts, noting that many major companies-including PepsiCo, Coca-Cola, Burger King, and KFC-have contributed money, donated medical supplies, and distributed free food. While these corporations "have been applauded for their actions and have garnered massive public support," the authors also point out that the same companies "aggressively market ultra-processed foods and beverages" that are associated with obesity and other related diseases. Moreover, the food industry has repeatedly opposed attempts by the health sector to regulate marketing. "If large-scale preventive measures to reduce obesity and chronic diseases had been taken earlier, COVID-19 complications would not be as severe among people with these conditions, and health disparities would not continue to be widened," the authors argue. "If we wish to treat obesity seriously by promoting healthier environments and societies that can better respond to health challenges, such as the current COVID-19 pandemic, then there is no doubt that the food industry's strategies are working against this goal and should be effectively regulated."105

These concerns were echoed by a group of faith-based investors who sent letters in December 2020 to 21 companies, including Coca-Cola, Kraft, Unilever, Pepsi, Amazon, Dollar Tree and other food, beverage, restaurant and retail brands, as part of an initiative "meant to force a reckoning with how corporate policies and practices may reinforce systemic racism through the development and marketing of food and beverage products." One of the investors working with the Interfaith Center on Corporate Responsibility (ICCR), which led the effort, explained that "the economic and health distress caused by the pandemic only makes corporate responsibility around themes of nutrition and race more real and urgent." The investors asked "companies to examine how their business models, operations, and value chains may directly or indirectly contribute" to health inequities, and urged them to commit to developing accessible and affordable nutritious foods. ICCR and its allies, which represent more than \$2 trillion in assets under management, urged the companies to curtail "manipulative and unfair marketing and promotion practices," including through the use of data and digital marketing.106

### FOOD CORPORATIONS BECOME BIG DATA COMPANIES

Some of the largest food and beverage corporations—including Coca-Cola, McDonald's, and Pepsi-have, in effect, transformed themselves into Big Data businesses, acquiring specialist firms, establishing large in-house operations, and hiring teams of data scientists and technology experts to direct these systems. With these enhanced capabilities, they can more effectively engage in ad targetingwhether on the leading platforms or through their own mobile apps. For example, Coca-Cola North America has established its own Decision

Science and Data Strategy Center of Excellence, which "analyzes all data captured across Coke's digital ecosystem."107 As the senior vice president of strategy, planning, and decision science explained, the company, through its extensive data operations, is "embracing a full rethinking of how beverages are sold and delivered at every step of the supply chain."108 Working with Google, the beverage giant is deploying artificial intelligence to help drive its digital marketing and loyalty programs. 109 Coke also operates over 40 interconnected social media monitoring facilities worldwide, which use AI to follow customers, analyze their online conversations, and track their

behaviors. 110 All of this information flows continuously into Coca-Cola's data center, where it is mined for insights. "We have more data now than we have ever had in the past," explained the company's decision science VP, noting that "the key is figuring out what data you need and how to wrangle that data. This is where the real magic happens, and where we see so much potential growth."111

PepsiCo has made major investments in its in-house consumer data operations for North America, which analyzes information on consumers for its targeted marketing and media buying. A Pepsi executive explained that the company is

making a "significant change in how we really market to our consumers by building this direct, dynamic and intimate one-to-one relationships with billions of people globally."112 It has developed a "fully addressable consumer database" (called "Consumer DNA") that enables it to "see a full 360 degree view of our consumers." With multiple data points on 110 million households in the U.S., Pepsi is able to develop personalized messages to reach people on all their devices and apps, such as when they are viewing streaming video or watching online games. It has invested in machine learning, AI and other technologies designed to measure audience behaviors more effectively, such as a new "ROI (return on investment) Engine." One of PepsiCo's Big Data platforms, called "Pep Worx," is a "cloud-based data and analytics solution that identifies valuable shoppers by location and develops insights to help retailers make decisions on things like product

assortment, merchandising, marketing and other needs at the point-of-sale." Pepsi has also developed a "cutting edge insights platform," known as CLEVr.<sup>113</sup>

McDonald's data operations have grown dramatically in the short time since they were established, "laying the human capital foundation for the data-driven future," according to the company.<sup>114</sup> Through its Silicon Valley-based "McD Tech Labs," the fast-food giant is working on datascience projects involving AI and machine-learning algorithms, natural language processing, and Big Data analytics to "transform the customer experience."115 Its purchase of AIbased technology company Dynamic Yield expanded the fast-food giant's data portfolio to include a real-time "personalization engine" that can identify individual customers "across any channel, including web, mobile web, email, advertising channels, and apps," utilizing a spectrum of powerful tools, including data

tracking, predictive analytics and modeling, algorithm-based targeting, and measurement.116 Powered by all these Big Data capabilities, McDonald's global mobile app is able to establish a direct link to each of its customers, anticipating their menu requests based on past selections and behaviors, targeting them with personalized offers, encouraging instant responses through mobile payment systems, and conducting in-store surveillance to document the impact of the marketing on actual sales.117 In 2019, McDonald's made a significant investment in Plexure, a "mobile engagement" company specializing in giving QSRs the ability "to build rich consumer profiles" and leverage the data "to provide deeply personalized offers and content that increase average transaction value" and help generate other revenues. One of its specialties is designing personalized messaging that triggers the release of the brain chemical, dopamine.118 (See sidebar, "Tapping the Plexure Principle.")



# PART 2: TARGETING YOUTH ACROSS THE DIGITAL MEDIA AND MARKETING LANDSCAPE

The food and beverage industry is drawing from a growing arsenal of powerful tools in this vast digital marketing and Big Data system to reach and engage young people across the entire media landscape. In the following pages, we focus on three major arenas of digital culture that are having particularly powerful impacts on youth, commanding more of their attention, altering their behaviors, and attracting huge amounts of advertising dollars. Some of the largest purveyors of unhealthy beverages, fast foods, and snacks have moved aggressively into all three of these areas.

First, we investigate the lucrative "influencer economy," which has become a highly profitable sector of online marketing, with a growing number of entertainment celebrities, sports figures, and social media "stars" promoting junk food brands to their followers. Secondly, we explore the rapidly expanding online gaming and esports sector, which has, in many ways, subsumed and eclipsed other digital media platforms and services, and is quickly becoming an important forum for teen and youth culture. Finally, we examine the digital transformation of television, which now encompasses not only conventional broadcast and cable, but also streaming (known as "OTT," for "Over the Top"), as well as an expanding array of online video services. For clarity of

explanation, we have written about each of these sectors of the industry separately, but, in fact, they work together as a system, where the lines between them are often blurred or nonexistent. This is especially true for young people, who see all media as part of their fluid 24/7 digital world. As we will show, the food and beverage industry is inserting its brands across this expanding, integrated system, seizing the powerful symbols of youth culture. Marketers are developing strategies and techniques designed to harness the unique capabilities of each platform and to tailor their efforts—and sometimes the products themselves—to the demographic characteristics and behavioral patterns of their young targets.119

### THE INFLUENCER ECONOMY

In the fall of 2020, as many restaurants continued to struggle with financial hardships resulting from the coronavirus pandemic, McDonald's partnered with a popular rapper to launch a meal in his name and promote it to teens. The "Travis Scott Meal" combined "all" of the music artist's favorites —"a Quarter Pounder with cheese, bacon, onions and lettuce; medium fries with BBQ sauce; and a Sprite." The campaign was so successful that within a week, there was a shortage of ingredients for the meal at some of the fast-food chain's locations. McDonald's immediately followed the celebrity-endorsed meal promotion with another one on a similar theme, this time naming it after J. Balvin, the popular Reggaeton musician. The Big Mac, fries and Oreo McFlurry combo was offered at a special discounted price to make it more attractive to young people, who were also promised the McFlurry free of charge if they ordered through the McDonald's mobile app. Both campaigns included T-shirts and other branded merchandise featuring the musicians.120 The marketing strategy paid off for McDonald's, not only increasing fast-food sales, but also helping to boost the company's stock price, generating a trove of valuable consumer data, and sparking major press coverage and social media publicity, including on Facebook's Instagram and the TikTok app. Some observers noted that the partnerships with the Black

pop culture icons may have been a PR strategy to detract attention away from two civil rights lawsuits filed against McDonald's for allegedly engaging in racial discrimination.<sup>121</sup>

Food and beverage companies have been using celebrities for decades to promote their brands. With the advent of digital media, the practice quickly migrated online, where the use of "brand ambassadors" for "viral marketing" became a core strategy for targeting young people. In recent years, the enterprise has grown exponentially, becoming a burgeoning "influencer economy."122 According to the Association of National Advertisers (ANA), influencer marketing plays a fundamental role in "brand activation," which has become a \$600 billion (U.S.) practice, where

marketers identify individuals to "act as drivers for brand preference and brand loyalty." Marketers spent around \$9.7 billion (U.S.) for their worldwide influencer efforts in 2020, and are expected to spend up to \$15 billion by 2022. 123

The industry has developed a variety of ways for cultivating, categorizing, and analyzing influencers across the vast digital media ecosystem, enabling advertisers to gain easy access to just the right individuals in order to reach their target audiences. <sup>124</sup> In addition to paying pop culture celebrities to endorse a brand or product, marketers also tap into the growing army of social media "stars" who have built up large followings on Instagram, YouTube, TikTok and other platforms. The industry labels these individuals

"macro-influencers." As "digital celebrities," they are widely known within youth culture and are highly valued for their ability to "speak authentically to their communities," pitching a range of products, including cosmetics, clothing, soft drinks, fast-food, and snacks, sometimes even creating their own branded lines of merchandise.125 According to the Business Insider website, Emma Chamberlain is among the top ten influencers that teenagers like to follow, and "one of the most talked-about Generation Z-aged influencers," who managed to amass over 100 million subscribers on YouTube in only two years. She hosts her own "vlog," where she posts commentaries on her daily life "that teen girls can relate to." Another on the list is Kylie Jenner. Part of the popular "Kardashian-Jenner clan,"

#### **Granular Tracking of Influencers and Influenced**

As the influencer economy continues to grow, it has amassed a huge global infrastructure comprising boutique and well-established agencies, buying platforms, and specialized measurement applications that provide a range of influencer-marketing services. 126 Advertising technologies now make it possible to document the actual impact of an influencer's commercial promotion efforts on their followers' brand loyalty, purchases, and other desirable behaviors. 127 These include granular measures of user reactions to determine the exact number of "engaged minutes" and levels of "passion points" in a user's interaction with an influencer. "In 2018, influencer content generated 72% of all total actions (post-level Likes, Reactions, Shares, Comments, Retweets) taken by consumers across brand content on Facebook, Twitter and Instagram in the US," reported Admap, an advertising research publication.128 Engagement measures have become particularly important in the Covid-19 pandemic,

as more and more consumer interactions have shifted online, where their responses to brand promotions can be tracked even more closely than before. 129 Linqia is an "influencer platform" whose clients include McDonald's, Unilever and Walmart. It offers them an "Intelligence Suite" that measures a wide spectrum of specific actions by consumers that can be attributed to their engagement with influencers. These include the use of artificial intelligence to analyze "how consumers interact with every post," what products they buy, what programs they watch on streaming TV, and what stores they visit.130 The marketing industry has also invested in neuroscience technologies to assess brain activity from test subjects viewing TV, watching YouTube or interacting with their Facebook and Instagram feeds. One study found that influencer ads overperformed TV ads for "emotional intensity" and impression on memory, which "correlates to future action and decision making."131

she first came to fame when she was 10 years old. Now in her early twenties, she has become "one of the most popular stars on Instagram." Her make-up brand, Kylie Cosmetics, is reportedly worth \$900 million.<sup>132</sup>

YouTube has attracted a growing enterprise of so-called "kidfluencers," young children who have their own (though often parent-run)
YouTube channels on which they promote a variety of products—from toys to movies to junk food—to their followers, which can be in the millions. "So-called "unboxing" videos, which feature young influencers simply opening a package to reveal a toy,

development. Bloggers and digital cultural celebrities serve as powerful role models for youth as they explore their own identities.137 Marketing researchers explain that influencers and their publics are connected by "parasocial" relationships, where an individual viewer (or social media user) becomes attached or emotionally involved with a media personality. Researchers have found that even though these mediated relationships are one-sided, they can be "intense" and long-term for the fans of celebrities.138 Young people (Gen Z) prefer to learn about products and services from their "relatable peers," who "bring real, earned credibility to brand

sponsorship opportunities.... Share branded content and earn money based on the performance of your post."<sup>140</sup> These "rising star creators" aspire to join the lucrative ranks of the "macro-influencer" class, where they may also enjoy the glamour-filled group lifestyle of so-called "collab houses."<sup>141</sup>

Marketers also routinely seek out what they call "micro-influencers," social media users who have not earned celebrity status, but have established enough followers, often in a niche content area, to make them attractive to brands. Microinfluencers "dominate Instagram influencer marketing."142 "Social Media Command Centers" are key tools for identifying the right microinfluencers in order to trigger "brand activation" among a broad swath of users.143 These automated systems conduct "social listening" to analyze and influence online discussions, flagging expressions of positive or negative "sentiment" as well as a range of emotions, such as "anger, fear, disgust, joy, surprise, sadness," and analyzing the images that users incorporate into their discussions, including "logos, objects, actions, scenes, facial characteristics."144 Through this detailed surveillance process, brands are able to build "buzz" for products, reward online supporters, and assess the effectiveness of their ad campaigns in order to change them in real time (called "in-flight").145

Leading food and beverage companies have long been in the forefront of influencer and other social-media marketing strategies. Their campaigns draw from a

## Children and teens are particularly susceptible to influencer marketing, which taps into their psycho-social development.

game, or other child-oriented item, have attracted huge numbers of children who watch to share in the excitement.134 EvanTube HD. considered a "macro-influencer" in the business, hosts his own show demonstrating and consuming various products.135 Another highly successful YouTube influencer is 8-year-old Ryan Kaji, whose "Ryan's World" channel reportedly earns more than \$20 million per year in advertising revenue, and generates more than \$200 million in retail sales of branded merchandise.136 (See sidebar: "The Kidfluencer Platform.")

Children and teens are particularly susceptible to influencer marketing, which taps into their psycho-social

endorsements."139 Using influencers also enables marketers to bypass ad-blocking technologies and thus overcome anti-advertising attitudes of young people. Influencers help ensure that the branded material is considered "authentic" content that can be "woven seamlessly into the daily narratives" shared on social media. Many youth, especially those who are "content creators," seek to become influencers themselves, lured by offers from the burgeoning influencer marketing agency business, with promises to "Monetize your content, creativity, and influence in the industry's largest social media influencer marketplace. Connect with brands, advertisers, and publishers for

growing arsenal of sophisticated techniques and advertising technologies, often working with specialized companies that identify and enlist key influencers to promote brands.146 PepsiCo is pouring "more and more dollars into the digital influencer space," which it views as an essential investment, explained one of its executives in 2019. This includes not only partnering with wellknown influencers and celebrities to promote the company's soft drink and snack food brands, but also recruiting users and turning them into "brand advocates."147 By methodically scouring social media, the company can see "how their brands show up in the lives of everyday consumers.... When

we find organic traits we celebrate them," said one Pepsi executive, "we leverage them, and we encourage them...."<sup>148</sup>

Some of these influencer campaigns are designed to enlist armies of social media users to serve as viral spreaders for the brand. For example, PepsiCo drew from its close monitoring of social media users to launch an "experiential campaign" promoting its crinkly corn snack, Cheetos. As a PepsiCo executive explained, the idea stemmed from fans sending the company "thousands of images" of individual Cheetos that resembled a variety of discernible objects—"animals, people, even American presidents." Social media users were already sharing these images with their friends and

acquaintances, and even creating Instagram pages devoted to them. The company tapped into these user-generated activities to amplify them further, "inspiring people to find shapes in their Cheetos," and then taking them "from the social media space into the real-world by creating a physical museum of Cheetos shapes," according to an industry account of the campaign. This "activation" turned the organic image sharing into a "trending topic," and generated 23 million video views. The branded museum attracted 10,000 visitors who viewed the 127,000 shapes that had been submitted for display. The company took this "brand experience" even deeper. Asserting that customers wanted to "look like a Cheeto"

#### Tapping the Plexure Principle

Quick service restaurant chains (QSRs) and other fast-food outlets, including McDonald's, White Castle, and 7-Eleven, are partnering with mobile technology specialist Plexure, which uses artificial intelligence and machine learning to "enable the delivery of deeply personalized compelling offers," that drive "desirable behaviors" and create what it calls "magical moments between brands and consumers." By using Plexure's personalization software, QSRs can "pinpoint exactly what your customers want, resulting in deeply tailored engagement," automating the ordering, payment and even the delivery process. Plexure claims that its ability to generate personalized marketing delivers a dose of the brain chemical dopamine to customers. As it explains in promotional materials, "the more personalized the marketing content, the more meaningful it is to the individual and therefore the more likely it is to trigger a dopamine release and bring pleasure.... That's where Plexure comes in, helping brands pinpoint consumer desire." To generate "predictive profiles," Plexure's tools enable fast-food restaurants and convenience stores to

conduct "transaction analytics," using data from in-store sales, mobile payments and e-commerce. Its "segmentation analytics" can produce a wealth of data, including "expected lifetime value, loyalty, buying behaviors, [and] location," as well as details on customer engagement behaviors like "app activity, tray and basket value, loyalty status and device interaction." The process Plexure uses incorporates loyalty programs and gamification elements to shape the psychology of the individual so they want to engage and "play" with the interactive elements available in the app, encouraging repeat purchases and "keeping the customer's heart and mind firmly committed to the brand." A QSR mobile app can leverage Plexure's insights to deliver offers and recommendations that are "personalized for each individual person, and timed to perfection." Plexure says its system helps consumers "imagine their life with the particular product featured in the offer or recommendation... and triggers dopamine, which instigates the purchase process."149

and "be a Cheeto," it deployed AI technology to create a special app, called Cheeto Vision, that enabled the product's fans to "transform their world" into a branded environment.<sup>150</sup>

Instagram has assumed a central place in the influencer economy. "Almost all (93%) influencer campaigns use Facebook-owned Instagram," reported one industry study, "about twice the share of Google's YouTube and Facebook's main social network."151 "Every social platform attracts influencers to some degree," explains Business Insider, "but Instagram is the gold standard for the group," noting that "nearly four in five (79%) brands predominantly tap Instagram for influencer campaigns."152 According to the most recent figures tracked by industry, global marketers spend about \$7 billion on Instagram influencer campaigns, and the figure was expected to reach more than \$8 billion by the end of 2020. For users, this translates to more than 5 million "brand-sponsored influencer posts." 153
And the investment appears to be paying off: "92% of all Instagram users say they've followed a brand, clicked on their website, or made a purchase after seeing a product/ service on Instagram," according to one industry survey. 154

Teenagers are particularly avid users of the popular photo and video-sharing platform.155 Globally, 72 percent of teens use Instagram, and 57 percent of U.S. teens report that it is their preferred social media platform, with 73 percent of them saying that Instagram is "the best way for brands to reach them about new products or promotions."156 While many of the published industry studies of Instagram marketing are careful not to mention teens as the actual target market (preferring to use the term "millennials"), there is little doubt that their campaigns have been carefully designed to appeal to youth under 18 as well as to young adults.

Along with many other youth marketers, food and beverage brands have flocked to Instagram, developing innovative influencer campaigns, and working with the tech giant to take advantage of the platform's many unique features.<sup>157</sup> One Facebook report, "Quenching Today's Thirsts: How Consumers Find and Choose Drinks," found that "64% of people who drink carbonated beverages use Instagram for drinksrelated activities, such as sharing or liking posts and commenting on drinks content," and more than a third of them report following or "liking" soft drink "brands, hashtags, or influencer posts."158 Facebook's internal "creative shop" has helped Coca-Cola, PepsiCo, Unilever, Nestle and hundreds of other brands develop global marketing initiatives to promote their products across its platform. The division specializes in "building data-driven advertising campaigns, branded content, branded entertainment, content creation, brand management, social design," and similar efforts. 159 Facebook promises "precise targeting" and access to extensive and granular information on its millions of Instagram users. This includes a full menu of dimensions, such as behaviors ("Define your audience by activities they do on and off of Instagram and Facebook"), interests ("Reach people based on interests like apps they use, ads they click and accounts they follow"), and through the use of "automated targeting" (based on "a variety of signals including location, demographics and interests").160

PepsiCo's FritoLay division turned to both Facebook and Instagram



for a U.S. Super Bowl influencer campaign. The goal was to "run an Instagram ad campaign to reach more snackers, boost brand awareness and increase sales of its Doritos Cool Ranch tortilla chips before, during and after the Super

that brands like "...Kettle Chips and KFC are already seeing brand lift from using Facebook Stories ads." The Stories feature also lends itself to what the industry calls "native advertising," which involves incorporating brands seamlessly

Facebook has been working closely with food marketers to perfect the use of Stories, enabling them to insert their marketing messages into Instagram's visual narratives.

Bowl." The campaign partnered with singer/songwriter Bebe Rexha to promote several new "time-limited" flavors "inspired" by Pop, Hip Hop and Rock, and commissioned her to "sync the flavors up with original music" she was asked to write. The effort incorporated extensive data collection through a contest and an online "digital companion series" to the TV program The Voice, available on Facebook, YouTube and other channels.<sup>161</sup>

One particularly popular format for marketers is Instagram Stories. The feature, which launched in 2016, allows users to upload and share video or photo collections, along with drawings, stickers, emojis, and other content.162 Facebook has been working closely with food marketers to perfect the use of Stories, enabling them to insert their marketing messages into Instagram's visual narratives. The company's marketresearch division, Facebook IQ, commissioned MetrixLab to "learn how people in the US responded to 30 Instagram Stories ads from CPG brands." Its research showed

into digital content. For example, Chester Cheetah—the animated icon for Cheetos, whose antics have entertained young people for decades—has now been transformed into an "Instagram creator," telling his own "stories" along with millions of other users on the platform. Coca-Cola promoted a series of "fidget toys" that mirrored Instagram Stories so consumers could "play" with the brand, including a "Tap to Drink" feature that runs a "video of Coke disappearing and allows you to do a Coke-drinking play."

One of the latest innovations on Instagram is *shoppable* content, a service also offered by Pinterest, YouTube, and a growing number of social media platforms. It takes advantage of what marketers are calling "visual shoppers," and is becoming a core strategy for influencer marketing. When a photo or other image of a brand is promoted by a celebrity, "macro-influencer," or "micro-influencer," social media users can make an instantaneous purchase without having to go to another site.

Known as "Social Commerce," the integration of the shopping and buying experience is part of a long tradition of marketing techniques designed to spark impulsive purchases. This includes "directresponse" advertising on television, where viewers are urged to "call now" to order the product. The digital version of the practice is rapidly expanding across the social media ecosystem. Facebook's new "Facebook Shops" feature is designed to "connect customers to brands," including on Instagram, enabling marketers to use its promotional tools, such as Stories, posts, and "calls to action." Google's "shoppable ad units are served up based on a user's browsing and search words," with product images available for the YouTube homepage, the Gmail promotion inbox and other properties. According to the tech giant, "50 percent of online shoppers said images of the product inspired them" to make a purchase.165

### THE EXPANDING ONLINE GAMING UNIVERSE

In 2018, PepsiCo's Mountain Dew brand launched a new energy drink specifically "designed with gamers in mind." Each 16 oz can of MTN DEW Amp Game Fuel delivers a powerful "vitamin-charged and caffeine-boosted" formula, whose ingredients of high fructose corn syrup, grape juice concentrate, caffeine, and assorted herbs "have been shown to improve accuracy and alertness." The can itself features a "no-slip grip that mirrors the sensory design of accessories and hardware in gaming." It is also "easier to open

and allows for more uninterrupted game play."166 Mountain Dew spent 40 percent of its marketing budget that year targeting games, including "sponsoring eSports entities such as the Call of Duty World League." The soft-drink giant launched a special live event that paired six popular young influencers from the online gaming world—including Hector Rodriquez, known as "H3CZ," Michael Grzesiek, pennamed "Shroud," and Seth Abner, called "Scump"—with celebrities from sports, entertainment and music (such as Karl Anthony Towns, T-Pain and Blake Anderson) to compete for a charity prize pool in games of Modern Warfare over a

five-hour broadcast streamed live on the Twitch gaming platform. "By leveraging such a wide range of talent, we were able to bridge the worlds of gaming and traditional entertainment to reach a massive mainstream audience," explained Paul Mascali, PepsiCo's head of Esports and Gaming.167 In addition to Call of Duty, the brand partnered with other popular online gaming enterprises, including Team SoloMid and Counter Logic Gaming, as well as major esports competitions.168 To attract influencers, it was featured on Twitch's "Bounty Board," a one-stop-shopping tool for "streamers," enabling them to accept paid sponsorship (or

"bounties") from brands that want to reach the millions of gamers and their followers.<sup>169</sup> Amp Game Fuel was also named "the official energy drink of Twitch Rivals, an esports tournament series featuring streamers and pro players."170 The launch of the new energy drink through its powerful alliance with the gaming world "helped the entire Mountain Dew soda brand regain its market share," according to one industry trade publication. PepsiCo CFO Hugh Johnston claimed that the product was in such high demand that the company was unable to keep the brand's specialty caps in stock.171

#### The Kidfluencer Platform

Marketers have labeled the youngest generation of children—those born between 2015 and yet to be born in 2025—as "generation Alpha." As a recent industry report explained, "Mostly the progeny of tech-savvy millennials, they live in a digital second skin and take for granted a connected world in which they have 24-7 access to a constant flow of information. Equally important—even though they're barely old enough to cross the street unaccompanied—they have an adult-sized influence on their household's purchasing behavior." While many of them are attracted to Instagram, the best way to engage with the youngest children, according to marketing experts, is through YouTube. "And the key to winning Alphas' attention on that site," noted one executive, "is through a variety of 'kidfluencers,' or video stars as young as 3 years old, who have millions of loyal viewers. Alphas love to watch as their favorite YouTubers take them through different experiences, often accompanied by sampling different products." Influencer marketing on YouTube is part of Google's revenue strategies. 172

A recent study published in the journal Pediatrics examined the content of YouTube kid-influencer channels, finding that food and beverage products were featured prominently in them, with 90% of videos that featured food and/or drinks promoting unhealthy branded products. They were viewed as many as 1 billion times, generating 2.6 million likes on the platform.<sup>173</sup> There is also emerging academic evidence that influencer promotion of unhealthy food and beverages affects the eating behaviors of children. In one study, for example, researchers randomly assigned children between the ages of 9 and 11 to mock Instagram influencer profiles by two popular YouTube celebrities, with one group exposed to promotion of healthy snacks, another to promotion of unhealthy snacks, and another to promotion of nonfood items. When subjects' food intakes were measured, the impact was clear: "Children who viewed influencers with unhealthy snacks had significantly increased overall intake, and significantly increased intake of unhealthy snacks specifically, compared with children who viewed influencers with nonfood products. Viewing influencers with healthy snacks did not significantly affect intake."174

Online gaming has become a hugely successful and growing industry that has attracted a youthful global audience.175 According to a 2020 report by marketing research firm Kantar, 64 percent of Americans play video games, which have "evolved from a niche pastime to one that includes a broad swath of the American population...." Kantar defines gamers for its U.S. research as "Americans 12+ who play video games" and consider gaming to be a "favorite activity." Gaming generates more revenue than TV, film or music, attracting viewers and players who are "highly engaged for a considerable length of time." Revenues from the total gaming industry were slightly more than \$120 billion worldwide in 2019.177 YouTube currently has "more than 200 million gamers a day watching more than 50 billion hours of gaming content per year."178 More than threequarters of 10-12-year-olds also view online gaming content on YouTube and other popular sites.<sup>179</sup> According to one report, "the preteen gamers of today will turn into a significant part of the larger gaming audience,



and their preferences now will impact the games market for years to come." 180

The gaming ecosystem encompasses a wide range of formats, platforms, and genres. Players can still access videogames on standalone consoles like Sony PlayStation and Microsoft Xbox, but mobile games are now considered "by far the most popular form of gaming," according to industry reports, with 2.4 billion people playing them in 2019, mainly on smartphones, and

generating revenues of \$68.5 billion globally.<sup>181</sup> While mobile games are played mostly by amateurs, esports are "multiplayer video games played competitively for spectators by professionals."<sup>182</sup> Comscore estimated that in 2020, brand sponsors and advertisers were expected to spend \$1.5 billion on esports, noting that 65 percent of U.S. households own a device on which games can be played, and that there has been significant growth in the amount of time spent with gaming since 2017.<sup>183</sup>

#### **Never Stop Gaming but Keep Eating**

In December 2020, Wendy's partnered with "five of the biggest Twitch streamers," as well as food delivery app Uber Eats, to launch its "Never Stop Gaming" menu, promising "five days of non-stop gaming, delicious meal combos and exclusive prizes." Branded meals were created for each of the five streamers, who offered their fans the opportunity to order directly through their Twitch channels and have the food delivered to their doors. For

example, "Hafu," a young Chinese-American streamer whose real name is Rumay Wang, and who has a million followers on her channel, promoted the "itsHafu Meal," which included a "Baconator, small fries and a Sprite." In addition to "epic giveaways," such as gift cards, gaming hoodies, and a "next-gen gaming console," the five-day promotion also featured "the ultimate gamer, Wendy," participating in the "Twitch action." 184

Fans have been flocking to Twitch, where an increasing number of live esports events are featured."<sup>185</sup> Originally launched in 2011, and acquired by Amazon in 2014, Twitch has become a highly successful sports and gaming personal channels available to them on Twitch, where "fans watch and interact through chat windows and other platform features that allow them to have 1:1 communication with the personality they follow, as well as with fellow fans." <sup>189</sup> As of



platform.186 According to Business Insider, "Twitch has partnered with gaming companies like Blizzard Entertainment and Overwatch League to host worldwide gaming and esports events exclusive to the platform."187 Twitch is also home to a booming enterprise of amateur online gamers who see themselves as "entertainers," "creating content for an audience who enjoys watching," which is one of the latest and most consequential trends in the industry. While not professional, these gamers—also known as "streamers" are good at what they do, and they can attract tens of thousands of fans who like to see them play.188 They broadcast their "feeds" on

February 2020, Twitch was reported to have a total of 3.8 million unique streamers.<sup>190</sup> According to the World Advertising Research Center (WARC), streaming is the "new prime time" for young audiences.<sup>191</sup>

The ability to attract large numbers of young people is only one of the many features of today's videogames that have made them so attractive to advertisers. "Contrary to the traditional stereotype that gaming is solitary and antisocial," explained one marketing study, "multiplayer games... are highly social environments that encourage collaboration, conversation and real-life connections." Many teens and young adults report that they

are building friendships through their online involvement as gamers or spectators.193 "Advertising inside games offers all the same advantages as social mediatargeting, measurement and increased brand awareness-but with greater creative freedom and a more immersive environment that garners focus and attention."194 Video games employ state-of-the-art animation, high-definition video, virtual reality, and other immersive multi-media applications to create three-dimensional experiences that can have powerful effects, including fostering "intense focus, loss of self, distorted time sense, [and] effortless action."195 The rapidpaced, highly competitive nature of games can produce an ongoing adrenaline-infused, continuing state of engagement, keeping both gamers and spectators tethered to them for long periods of time. The American Psychiatric Association has created a special category for "Internet Gaming" in its Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders (DSM-5), listing it along with other "addictive disorders, such as alcohol, tobacco, stimulants, marijuana and opioids."196 But as mental health professionals worry about the addictive nature of videogames, marketers see it as a particularly powerful attribute. A recent report on the future of gaming by Omnicom Media Group noted that "addictive games dominate the gaming sphere," driven by "addictive mobile apps." The report predicted that gaming will further grow in importance as a powerful medium, and will "swallow" other media, such as film and music. As it evolves,

"it will cease to be about gaming or computerized competition. Instead we will see the rise of Immersive Culture." 197

Today's online videogame environment is part of a growing Big Data advertising technology system for tracking and targeting individuals.198 Multiplayer online battle arena (MOBA) and first-person shooter games are considered one of the best marketing environments, offering a wide range of techniques for "monetization," including in-game advertising, sponsorship, product placement, use of influencers, and even "branded games" created by advertisers.199 Digital advertising in games can be purchased using programmatic datatargeting services, reaching specific individuals across their various

devices; ads can also be bought to target gamers throughout a particular gaming event ("pre/mid/post roll"). Additional revenues are generated through "in-app purchases," sales of other products, and also through "reward-based" games, where players receive some form of compensation for viewing an ad.200 For the period between July and September 2020, Activision Blizzard earned \$1.2 billion from these various forms of in-game "microtransactions."201 Through its mobile game division, the company offers "rewarded videos," where a player agrees to see an ad "in exchange for a power-up or life—handy if stuck on a difficult level." 202 In the parlance of gaming, a "power up" is "an object in a video game which instantly adds to the life, armor, strength or score of a player."203 A "life" is basically

another chance for your character to remain in the game instead of "dying."<sup>204</sup> Both can be highly attractive incentives to gamers in the heat of action, triggering instantaneous decisions.

Influencers are also a prominent feature in the online gaming world.205 Gaming and esports provide marketers with the ability to work directly with "streamers," who are regularly playing games on Twitch and other platforms, as well as with esports players and teams that have scheduled competitions. In the esports marketplace, for example, brands can work with "game publishers, leagues, competitions, platforms, teams and players/ influencers.... [E]ach league and each game can have its own fan demographics." Many esports

#### Twitch—The Ultimate Influencer Platform

Twitch promotes itself as "the ultimate influencer marketing based platform." According to its market research, 64 percent of its users "purchase products recommended" by Twitch gamers. It has become a powerful tool for advertisers who want to reach teens and young adults. "More than half of all Twitch users are between the ages 18 to 34," explains its online media kit, "and 14% are ages 13-17." In a presentation made available to *Advertising Age*, the company explained that "at any given time there are over 1.6 million people watching live on Twitch," and that its "massive reach" in the U.S. brings 45 million unique visitors each month, watching "380 million hours." Twitch has built a strong advertising infrastructure, including a 60,000-plus panel of its users that, in exchange for game currency, provide

their insights related to such metrics as "intent to purchase, use or recommend." Its Bounty Board offers an automated self-service tool for matching influencers with brands. As the platform explains, "Twitch handles the relationship with the brand and finds sponsorship opportunities for you. Twitch will also handle your payments, so you can concentrate on streaming and growing your community."<sup>208</sup> The platform offers advertisers a full complement of tools for reaching and engaging users, including "unskippable" ads across a variety of platforms and devices. <sup>209</sup> The food industry has become the "most active category of Twitch sponsorship," with brands such as KFC, Hershey, Burger King and PepsiCo's Mountain Dew partnering with video game companies and influential streamers to cross-promote products. <sup>210</sup>

organizations have entire rosters of key influencers who regularly stream on Twitch and/or post their videos to YouTube. Some have an audiences in the millions. <sup>211</sup> Popular gamers are now part of the influencer economy, packaged and pitched by the same companies that create TV shows, movies and commercials. *Ad Age* reports that "Hollywood"

named the "official non-alcoholic beverage" of the Overwatch League in 2019, enabling the company to promote itself in the league's 20 franchises.<sup>215</sup> Coca-Cola has described gaming as a "priority" for implementing what it terms its "passion-point strategy" designed to leverage different varieties of entertainment for its brands. As

Coca-Cola was named the "official nonalcoholic beverage" of the Overwatch League in 2019, enabling the company to promote itself in the league's 20 franchises.

talent agencies are wooing gaming stars like never before, betting they can lead a new generation of celebrity endorsers for mainstream brands." The largest agencies in the entertainment industry—which include Creative Artists Agency (CAA), WME, United Talent Agency and ICM Partners-"have been building up their gaming divisions for years, aiming to sign competitive esports athletes and streamers who play on major platforms like Amazon's Twitch or Google's YouTube." As David Freeman, cohead of digital at CAA told the trade publication, "Gaming already rivals professional sports and music in terms of the power of its stars."212

Food and beverage companies have rushed to enter the online gaming space. <sup>213</sup> Both Coca-Cola and Pepsi, for example, have partnered with gaming outlets, promoting events, holding "viewing parties," and developing drinks and packaging targeted to its fans. <sup>214</sup> Coca-Cola was

a Coca-Cola executive explained at the 2019 Consumer Electronics Show (CES), the company wants to "talk to the next generation of drinkers. This is where they are." It's not just shooter games open to brand support. "Brand Coca-Cola was integrated into Cooking Fever, a culinary game that has been downloaded more than 200 million times... [and judged] especially useful... to boost mealtime consumption." Coca-Cola has also sent "influencer boxes" to key gamers that included "games, Coke products and 'great swag."216 Dr. Pepper featured the faces of players of the popular Fortnite game on its bottles, with an announcement on Twitter that this campaign resulted in "the most engaged tweet" the softdrink company had ever experienced. When one of the leading game streamers did an "in-stream shout out" about the bottles, the message went "viral."217 The North American esports organization Counter

Logic Gaming (CLG) announced a partnership with Pepsi in 2018.218 "In conjunction with its annual convention, TwitchCon, the platform hosted Doritos Bowl—an event where top Twitch streamers competed in the new Battle Royale mode of Call of Duty: Black Ops 4 -Blackout. While the event physically happened on-site at TwitchCon, its larger footprint—and hence the majority of sponsorship value for Doritos-came via the network of streamers who broadcast the event live, reaching across the vast Twitch audience base."219

Online gamers and esports fans are prime targets for snack, soft drink, and fast food brands, all products that lend themselves to uninterrupted game play and spectatorship. For example, Snickers, which is owned by Mars, recently "ramped up" its promotional efforts "to reach the esports audience that largely consist of Generation Zers, 74% of whom say they often snack between meals, per a study by the Institute of Food Technologies."220 The candy brand became the "presenting sponsor of the Madden NFL 20 Club Championship, an esports tournament hosted by video game maker Electronic Arts," and was "featured in highlight packages and branded studio segments during the tournament on Twitch, YouTube and the ESPN mobile app...."221 Snickers also sponsored a "player's lounge where 32 competitors, each representing a real NFL team," could ready themselves for the tournament, about which ESPN 2 aired a onehour special in December 2019.222 Hershey's KitKat, similarly, was "the official candy sponsor of Immortals

Gaming Club's (IGC) *Overwatch*League franchise, The Los Angeles
Valiant," which worked together to
create "original digital and social
content" as part of its 2019 deal.<sup>223</sup>

Fast-food restaurant chains have eagerly embraced gaming, offering rewards to Twitch aficionados who engage with a "live streamer's event" and seamlessly integrating their brands into virtual gaming worlds.<sup>224</sup> In 2018, KFC created a separate division called KFC Gaming, which offers opportunities to engage with the brand via games, as well as through promotions on Twitter, Instagram and YouTube. The company has integrated the KFC name into a number of online gaming products, including *Minecraft*,

where gamers are encouraged to make KFC "builds" and share them with others. It also released its own branded "I Love You Colonel Sanders Dating Simulator Game."<sup>225</sup>

Of all the food and beverage products heavily marketed through online gaming, the one category that is most directly tailored to the lifestyles and behaviors of young players is energy drinks. Even the product formulations themselves are designed to facilitate and enhance game playing, with marketers promoting them as "gaming fuel." The long list of brands includes GFUEL, Red Bull, Monster, Mountain Dew's Game Fuel, Coca-Cola's Coke Energy, along with a number of less-well-known products.

A key ingredient is caffeine, which it said to help release dopamine and adrenaline, among other effects.<sup>226</sup> According to the National Institutes of Health (NIH), nearly a third of teens between the ages of 12 and 17 consume energy drinks regularly. "About 25 percent of college students consume alcohol with energy drinks, and they binge-drink significantly more often than students who don't mix them." While these popular beverages are "promoted as products that increase energy and enhance mental alertness and physical performance," their dangers have been well-documented by scientific studies. The NIH reports that a growing body of scientific research has established a number of harmful

#### Blurring the Lines Between the Game and the Real World

The nature of the online gaming environment offers a variety of opportunities for what digital marketers call "blurring the lines between the game and the real world." This is particularly important for reaching and engaging gamers, who are considered particularly averse to more traditional forms of advertising, especially if it interrupts the gaming experience. There is a growing infrastructure of companies that specializes in delivering "in-game" ads directly to gamers, with cutting-edge methods to ensure the marketing blends in seamlessly with the play experience. For example, ad agency giant WPP provided venture funding to Anzu.io, a programmatic ad gaming company, whose partners include PepsiCo. Anzu.io's advertising technology system enables brands to engage gamers with immersive programmatic ads, inserting "blended banners or videos on any object in the game," and creating "interactive in-game experiences that are highly personalized and user-initiated."227 What this means in lay person's language is that an advertiser can use the technology to find and follow a specific individual in the midst of playing a game, or as he or she moves

from game to game. That person can then be "targeted" with a branded logo or compelling video that has been integrated directly into the game itself. The practice is the twenty-first-century version of product placement, with all the bells and whistles of data-driven advertising technology. So, for example, a vending machine might appear amidst the action, inviting the player's avatar to partake of his favorite soft-drink brand. According to Anzu. io, these "creatives can be dynamically updated during the game session," which means that the ad content can be altered instantaneously based on a player's response, in order to maximize effectiveness, a practice known as "dynamic in-game advertising." The intense popularity of mobile games has opened up a wealth of opportunities for marketers, enabling them to target players based on their actual location, the time of day they are playing, and a host of other granular variables. For example, "GPSbased mobile game Pokémon Go lets small businesses pay to feature their real-world locations in the game (giving players extra opportunities and items), helping drive realworld traffic to physical locations."229

effects produced by the popular drinks, especially for children, teens, and young adults. These include heart rhythm disturbances, increased blood pressure, anxiety, sleep problems, and dehydration.<sup>230</sup>

Despite these health concerns, energy drinks are aggressively marketed in the online gaming and esports industry. One of the most popular brands is Red Bull, which scored significantly high recognition from gamers, according to a recent survey, in part due to its "League of Legends World Championship and sponsorships of the eSport teams G2 and Cloud9." Red Bull's website features extensive esports-related content, including connections to its own Twitch and YouTube gaming streams. The brand has worked with the gaming industry since 2006, investing \$578 million in 2018 alone.231 Expanding far beyond the beverage business, the company now operates its own

media production and distribution enterprise, the Red Bull Media House, "Red Bull has been able to blur the boundaries between entertainment and marketing," explains digital marketing company Econsultancy, noting that it "focuses on sports, culture and lifestyle content across TV, digital, audio, and print and produces and licenses a broad selection of global live events, compelling and inspirational local storytelling with original short and long-form programming-in addition to feature films...." Red Bull's YouTube channel, which has more than 8.5 million subscribers, "generates millions of impressions," and has focused on communitymanagement strategies for social media that help it "immerse in conversation with their audience."232 Red Bull has also turned its attention to TikTok, the highly popular video-sharing app that has attracted huge numbers of teens

and youth. Its TikTok "Dance Your Style" competition is a "a virtual replacement to live events that Red Bull typically hosts in dozens of cities worldwide," according to industry trade reporting. "TikTok users can enter for a chance to win by uploading a 30-second video of their street dance moves and selecting the song 'Get Loose Now' by the Black Eyed Peas as the soundtrack."233

Red Bull recently partnered with Tyler "Ninja" Blevins, who is recognized as "the most popular gaming influencer in the world with over 13 million followers on Twitch, over 21 million YouTube subscribers, and another 13 million followers on Instagram."234 The campaign included creation of a special "limited edition" Red Bull Energy Drink Ninja that is sold in four-packs and 12-packs. The high-profile effort is designed to boost consumption even further for Red Bull, which sold more than 7.5 billion cans worldwide in 2019, including 356 million in the U.S.235

Coca-Cola entered the energy drink business in 2019 with its "Coke Energy" series of flavors. The drink contains caffeine, B-vitamins and, in its sweetened versions, high fructose corn syrup. It quickly signed on as a sponsor of the Pittsburgh Knights esports team, which agreed to promote the products with a variety of content. Coca-Cola also created a sweepstakes for its energy drink and a special bottle tied to the esports Overwatch League, which give the brand "exclusivity" to its 20 teams, its annual "BlizzCon" event and a guarantee that "Coke



# Food and beverage companies are developing campaigns that are designed to create a seamless experience of viewing, ordering, and consuming their products.

products will be served" at events controlled by the games developer— Activision Blizzard.<sup>236</sup>

PepsiCo has a very long track record of highly sophisticated digital media and marketing campaigns targeting young people.237 For years, the company has partnered with gaming platforms and well-known games, such as Halo. Its "E-Sports and Gaming" division has developed a multi-pronged strategy to leverage the power and influence of the gaming environment to promote its portfolio of soft drinks, snack foods, and other products.238 Notably, its "Amp Game Fuel" drink is specifically designed for the gaming community. In 2019, MTN Dew, and its Pepsiowned Doritos chips, offered Call of Duty fans the ability to "unlock in-game rewards" inside the latest edition of Modern Warfare. Game fans were urged to purchase MTN Dew and Doritos products that contained unique codes on their packaging, which could then be used to access the game features. A major component of the campaign was the "MTN DEW AMP Game Fuel Celebrity PRO-AM," which featured "gaming professionals with celebrities in an adrenaline-inducing experience that highlights the new 2v2 game mode in Call of Duty: Modern Warfare."239

MTN Dew Game Fuel's unique easyopen product design is emblematic of one of the core strategies of food

and beverage marketing on gaming platforms, which is to ensure that the advertising (and in this case the product consumption as well) do not interrupt the game play. Gamers who stock up on multi-packs of their favorite beverages and snacks can be assured of a steady supply as they play. With the growth of ecommerce, food and beverage companies are developing campaigns that are designed to create a seamless experience of viewing, ordering, and consuming their products. Among MTN Dew's key targets are "core gamers"—defined in part as those who "rely heavily on the Internet," including ordering food and groceries online.240 Mountain Dew, which has had its own branded store since 2015 on Amazon.com, has already integrated this strategy into much of its own marketing efforts. In a campaign that won the mobile marketing "Smarties" award, the company combined a number of elements in order to trigger gamers to add the products to their Amazon baskets. These included "content and activations" using team sponsorship, a tie-in with a "highprofile" event, "product integration within live broadcasts" on Twitch, YouTube, Twitter and other social media, along with a blitz of activity across media platforms, including "TV commercials, live streams, video series, social posts from teams and leagues, a showcase at one of the biggest esports events in the

world." The effort also incorporated data-targeted ads in order to "reach gamers on mobile, desktop, and connected TV/Xbox," using "triggers" based on gamers' online behaviors to encourage them to make instantaneous purchases.<sup>241</sup>

Amazon-owned Twitch is in a particularly advantageous position to take advantage of these new ecommerce marketing strategies to reach and influence gamers. And food companies have been quick to join the effort. In September 2020, Amazon announced that its Twitch subsidiary was now integrated into its powerful ad platform: "we are combining Twitch's hard-to-reach and highly-engaged audiences with Amazon Advertising's integrated full-funnel advertising offering.... Advertising on Twitch will now have the added benefit of Amazon Advertising's unique audience insights and measurement for their campaigns."242 Ad Age reported that brands "like Chipotle, Hershey and General Mills see the potential of working with Twitch to reach its audience of hardcore gaming fanatics, and now there is this new channel emerging that could tie major brand campaigns on Twitch to direct sales through the traditional online ad marketplace run by Amazon.... Brands can tap Twitch for more custom ad campaigns that leverage its audiences and video stars (the influencers), and they can run traditional digital media through Amazon."243 Twitch is also working with chicken-wing chain Wingstop to make it easy for "fans to choose their meal directly within the platform, all without leaving their couch—or favorite live stream."244

#### Wendy Fights the Freezers in Fortnite

A recent campaign by the restaurant chain Wendy's is a good example of how important the gaming world is to the food industry's efforts to reach and engage young people. As explained in a published case study, "it's no wonder the national brands all want into the realm of gaming—where millions of prime customers mingle, play, and influence each other." Wendy's decided to incorporate its brand into the popular game *Fortnite* because it has "become a veritable hive for 12-24-year-olds." A key goal was to garner the attention of gaming influencers, "who post to some of the biggest fan followings in the world." Fortnite's "interactive 'Battle Royale' format allows players around the world to team up for search and destroy missions," and its latest "Limited Time Mode (LTM) game" was conveniently called "Food Fight." The campaign was built around Wendy's "rallying cry" that its hamburgers were made with "fresh, never frozen, beef." The "star" of

the game was the brand's highly familiar animated brand spokesperson, "a kickass character who happened to have red hair and pigtails... ignored all the rules, and pursued a mission aligned with Wendy's mantra." Instead of "taking out other contestants," her goal was to unleash her "fury" on virtual freezers found in the game: "For nine hours we streamed our destruction of any and all beef-laden freezers." The gimmick quickly went viral. "When gamers, Twitch streamers, and top gaming influencers realized what Wendy's was doing, they spread the word...." This effort generated significant attention—with more than "1.5 million minutes" watched on Fortnite, and with a Twitch stream viewed 250,000 times; "mentions of Wendy's increased by 1189% across social platforms," achieving 23 million media impressions involving TV and newspapers, as well as gaming publications.245

#### **GENERATION STREAM**

Coca-Cola announced in 2019 that it was putting renewed effort into its target marketing of Fanta. The fruit-flavored, sugar-sweetened soft drink had fallen out of favor in the U.S. in recent years, while remaining popular with Hispanic consumers outside of the country. "Now Coke thinks the brand can be a hit with the burgeoning Hispanic population in America," reported a retail trade publication.246 Fanta's marketing is also focused intensely on teenagers. Concerned that teens "are drinking less soda," the company developed a comprehensive media campaign aimed at fostering "an ongoing conversation with teen consumers through digital platforms."247 While tapping into a wide range of social media, including Instagram, Facebook, Snapchat, and Twitter, the soda company placed a laser focus on how teens are consuming video. The company made a clear decision to shift its marketing budget "away from linear TV," explained one of its executives, "to target Gen-Z teens where they are today."<sup>248</sup> And that included YouTube as well as a growing array of streaming television systems, such as Hulu, Roku, and Crackle.<sup>249</sup>

The centerpiece of Fanta's "It's a Thing" campaign, which launched in July 2020 across five major urban U.S. cities, was a set of four online videos. Each video was focused on one of the brand's most popular flavors—Orange, Pineapple, Strawberry and Grape—and each of the flavors drew from extensive market research on the target teen demographic. As the Coca-Cola website explained, "It's An Orange Thing' is inspired by teens' enthusiasm and passion seen

on social media; 'It's A Pineapple Thing' embraces teens' bold confidence and love of retro gaming; 'It's A Strawberry Thing' is powered by teens' love for music discovery; and 'It's A Grape Thing' is all about self-expression." The videos featured compelling imagery and sound. "From a convenience store dripping with orange flavor and its own DJ cat, to an 8-bit videogame-ified pizza parlor, the digital films transport fans to parallel universes of their favorite hangout spots, made more extraordinary and fantastic once a Fanta is opened." The campaign also involved Snapchat's augmentedreality technology. "Fanta is leaning into the world of augmented reality in an incredibly original way," explained a Snapchat executive, "bridging the gap between [a] user's physical and digital worlds by providing immersive AR experiences

that empower users to be creators themselves."<sup>250</sup> To trigger word-ofmouth and activate potential teen influencers—named "subcultures" by Coca-Cola—the campaign created a "Finsta" on Instagram for content and experiences that can only be discovered via Easter eggs hidden in posts on Fanta's official Instagram profile." The campaign also used photos created by the fans of the various flavors, added



each flavor. In the teen Instagram universe, "Finsta"-a combination of the words "fake" and "Instagram"—is used to describe a "fake Instagram," a secondary account to a user's "real" Instagram account (which is known as a "Rinsta"). Young people often set them up to create alternative online spaces to their more public profiles. As one online marketing blog explained it, "a Finsta is a chance to share a goofier, less-edited version of yourself with a trustworthy group of friends-and for those friends to see less 'perfect' posts, and more real ones."251 Fanta tapped into this digital culture phenomenon to create special branded Instagram accounts, which were "populated with hidden

"zany illustrations," and posted them "on the Fanta Instagram tagging that fan." As of November 2020, Fanta's Instagram account had 524,000 followers.<sup>252</sup>

The Fanta campaign illustrates how contemporary marketers are harnessing the immersive powers of streaming television and online video to engage young people across a variety of digital platforms. Streaming is now the dominant way that young people consume video, comfortable with the anytime and nearly endless options available that can quickly be accessed on their mobile devices, gaming consoles, personal computers, and online

connections to their TV sets. (The industry uses a number of terms to describe the various types of streaming video in today's media marketplace. For example, OTT, which means "over-the-top," refers to television programming that comes to viewers through their TV sets, but relies on the internet instead of broadcast airwaves, coaxial cable, or satellite receivers for distribution. (See sidebar, "The Alphabet Soup of Streaming Video.")

According to the most recent industry figures, 45.7 million Gen Z viewers regularly watch streaming television.253 Hulu, which launched in 2008 and is now owned by the Walt Disney Company, calls these viewers "Generation Stream." The company has started a new research initiative aimed at "deeply understanding the power and impact of the streaming movement and the generation of TV viewers reshaping how we watch TV."254 Its website features an ongoing flow of research and insights on the psychological and social meanings that members of the streaming generation derive from their viewing experiences, along with commentary from leading advertising industry specialists to help marketers tap into this lucrative demographic. "Streaming is a selfexploration process for Gen Zs," it explains, "who use content to help define who they are and what they stand for. Zs see themselves in the complexities of characters' identities, push for cultural connectedness, and seek content that deepens their niche interests." They also like to binge watch, and create their own customized television "networks"-

#### **Mobile Ordering: The New Normal**

Mobile ordering of food and beverage products was already growing prior to the health crisis. Fast-food restaurants have invested in developing branded apps that help trigger increased sales, while also enabling greater data collection, personalization, loyalty programs other promotions. Among the brands that offer mobile ordering are McDonald's, Dominos, Burger King and Wendy's.

The pandemic has spurred the growth of mobile ordering, including through food-delivery companies such as DoorDash, Grubhub, Postmates and Uber Eats. Sales levels predicted for 2023 for these services—what the food industry calls "third party marketplaces"—were achieved in 2020, as a significant number of Americans placed

Fast-food restaurants have

invested in developing branded

apps that help trigger increased

sales, while also enabling greater

data collection, personalization,

loyalty programs other promotions.

orders from home. The result, according to Business Insider, was "skyrocketing volume."255

Fast-food companies have begun investing in and partnering with these food delivery ventures to ensure their brands and products are prominently promoted. For example, McDonald's

"McDelivery" service offers easy access to food delivery by both Uber Eats and DoorDash. To launch its partnership in 2019 with DoorDash, McDonald's made one million Big Macs available for only 1 cent, along with a mobile app sweepstakes with a top prize of \$1 million. According to its recent IPO filing in November 2020, DoorDash has partnerships with over 175 of the 200 largest national" restaurant brands," including Wendy's, Chick-Fil-A, Chipotle, Wingstop and McDonald's.256

Yum Brands, which owns KFC, Pizza Hut, Taco Bell and the Habit hamburger chain, made a nearly \$200 million investment in Grubhub in 2018, which it sold in 2020. Its financial relationship with Grubhub is aimed at ensuring that Yum Brands gets preferential treatment for customer ordering, delivery, and the ability to "engage in joint marketing initiatives that will generate new diners and drive order frequency for existing diners." In 2020, Yum

announced a deal with DoorDash, which offered its customers a limited period to receive delivery of KFC bucket meals for free.257

Restaurants are also expanding to Internet-of-Things devices, such as Amazon's Alexa and Google Home, to enable seamless voice-command requests to trigger fastfood purchases. Amazon technology now enables the voice of "Col. Sanders" of KFC to speak via Alexa to take additional orders. Google has also added food-ordering capabilities into its Search, Maps and Assistant applications. Coca-Cola's "Vending Pass" is a digital loyalty card that one can add to online payment services, such as the Apple Wallet or Google Pay. It enables seamless buying at special

> vending machines and includes a reward program to earn free drinks.258

is expanding the availability of its products, as well as its financial and technological relationships, through a new "Digital Marketplace" for food service companies.

Coca-Cola North America

Coca-Cola is providing restaurants technology solutions for their entire operations, developed by a company called Omnivore, in which it had invested in 2018. This initiative, Coca-Cola explains, is to provide a set of solutions so restaurants don't have to "research, test, integrate and deploy the right technologies" to ensure they can affordably adopt online functionalities, including thirdparty delivery, loyalty programs, drive-thru operations, and digital menus. Customers of Coca-Cola will be able to access the new marketplace for free, and get preferred treatment when purchasing various technologies. Through the Omnivore system, all of a restaurant's data are integrated. Coca-Cola envisions this service as a 21st century version of its branded cash registers and Coke signs seen at restaurants. The company will potentially be able to brand itself throughout the many digital touchpoints with restaurants that have become increasingly visible in consumers' lives. 259

"constellations of fandom that reflect personalities and tap into a deep need for human bonding."<sup>260</sup>

Streaming video and its various related digital platforms have become a gold mine for marketers. The coronavirus has helped boost the trends that were already underway in the industry. In early 2020, as American families turned away from pay TV channels to cheaper options, they found themselves stuck at home and spending many more hours viewing television. As a consequence, despite the recession, the industry has seen its fortunes grow. According to e-Marketer, "ad spending will still witness a 27.1% year-over-year (YoY) increase in 2020... a much greater increase than seen in other digital channels."261 In the U.S., OTT use has grown from nearly half of the population to more than 67 percent, some

225 million people, according to research conducted by Information Resources Inc. (IRI). Ad-supported video streaming is now outpacing the growth of subscription and other non-advertising-funded OTT services (though non-ad-supported services still have more viewers).

According to the Spanish-language TV network, Univision, Hispanics are leading the rest of the U.S. population when it comes to watching OTT programming-79 percent of Hispanics are streaming, compared with 68 percent of the general market. Hispanics also heavily rely on mobile phones to view video content—spending "71% more time per week"—than non-Hispanics. Univision offers "advanced advertising capabilities across connected television and streaming devices, and can "target consumers based on geography,

demographic and viewing behaviors with access to 90 percent of all of the Spanish-language inventory in the U.S. marketplace."<sup>262</sup>

Video is now considered to be the most effective method for delivering marketing.263 A host of new advertising formats has been developed for digital video, ranging from the familiar bumper ads or pre-rolls that show prior to viewing video programming, to short, sixseconds-or-less mini-commercials, to "non-skippable" ads that are designed to thwart consumer efforts to avoid commercial messages.264 Marketers can now find precise demographic and individual targets nearly everywhere they go, 24/7.265 One leading OTT advertising company informs clients that with streaming video and connected TV, marketers can "zero in on specific audience segments on a home-by-home basis,

#### The Alphabet Soup of Streaming Video

The expanding video landscape includes a number of different platforms, services, and technologies, each with its own set of terms—such as "OTT" and "streaming"— which are often used interchangeably. All of them are illustrative of the dramatic transformation of television in the Big Data digital era. According to an eMarketer Insider Intelligence report, "connected television," or CTV, refers to a "TV set connected to the internet through built-in capabilities or through another device such as a Blu-ray player, game console, or set-top box (e.g., Apple TV, Google Chromecast, Roku)."266 SVOD and AVOD stand for subscription video on demand and ad-supported video on demand; the former requires a monthly fee, while the latter is "free," since it is funded by commercials and other marketing. 267 Ad-supported streaming content, which is

free to viewers, is also being driven by the growth of what is called "cord-cutting," as more Americans cancel their paid TV subscriptions. These insider acronyms represent a sea change in how nearly all TV and video programming reaches Americans and others throughout the world. Contemporary television, including much of broadcasting, is now data-driven, highly targeted, and operating "cross-platform," which includes TV sets, PCs, mobile devices, and gaming consoles. It is also fully integrated into today's "Adtech" economy, through the use of high-speed computers, sophisticated data-mining, machine-learning and artificial intelligence applications. Many TV sets sold today come equipped with technology that tracks users' viewing patterns and other behaviors, transmitting this information back to streaming companies and advertisers.

# An ad for a soft drink or snack, strategically inserted into a "pause" could prompt viewers to pass through the kitchen on the way back to the TV.

allowing them to cater their message to the right viewer at the right time."268 Mobile video is one of the most powerful and rapidly growing digital marketing formats. According to research cited on Facebook IQ, social mobile video strategies are particularly effective for promoting consumption of soft drinks, beer, and other beverages.269 A 2018 report that analyzed 100 campaigns for their effectiveness showed "video-either online or TV-to be the dominant lead medium and key to emotional creative strategies," and particularly effective for "encoding" brand messages into a consumer's memory.270

Food and beverage companies are allied with ad agencies, tech companies, and marketing platforms to take full advantage of the multiple opportunities for targeting consumers across the digital video spectrum. For example, the MAGNA agency, the "global media and data arm of Interpublic Group," is working both with Google's YouTube and streaming device and programming company Roku to allow its clients—which have included Coca-Cola, the Hershey Company and Dunkin Donuts—"to reach viewers who have shifted their TV consumption to digital video."271 Such OTT video "far outpaces" traditional TV in marketing done by food, beverage and quick-service restaurants, among other consumer products.272 Faced with subscription streaming services that currently do

not allow direct advertisers, food and beverage companies are seeking ways to promote their brands through alliances with Netflix, Hulu, and other OTT outlets—including product placement and the use of branded content. Coca-Cola and KFC were able to insert their products into the popular Netflix series *Stranger Things*, for example. Cereal, fast-food and snack companies are also working with Hollywood intermediaries to place their products into streaming content.<sup>273</sup>

Marketers are devising new techniques tailored to the unique behaviors of streaming viewers. For example, Coca-Cola is partnering with Hulu on a variety of pilot ad efforts, including the use of "pause marketing." As explained in the Interactive Advertising Bureau's

(IAB) guidebook, "OTT Streaming Video Playbook for Advanced Marketers," pausing in the midst of seeing video is a frequent viewer practice, with "more than a billion pauses among viewers" each month on Hulu's ad-supported television stream. "To capitalize on this, Hulu is allowing brands to advertise within the paused environment." The guide illustrates how the technique works with a product like Charmin (toilet paper): "when you hit pause, copy will appear for Charmin that says, 'Need a break? Enjoy the go!' It's contextually relevant."274 An ad for a soft drink or snack, strategically inserted into a "pause" could prompt viewers to pass through the kitchen on the way back to the TV.

New video ad formats also allow virtual brand images to be inserted into the content and tailored to specific viewers. "Where one customer sees a Coca-Cola on the table," explained a marketing



executive, "the other sees green tea. Where one customer sees a bag of chips, another sees a muesli bar... in the exact same scene."275 This technique takes advantage of "addressability," which the industry defines as the "ability to target a message to a device, browser, segment, and/or individual... [to] show different ads to different audience segments watching the same TV program."276 Combined with advanced data targeting and measurement, it is a feature of streaming video and other digital TV formats that advertisers find particularly valuable. PepsiCo is

our audiences."<sup>277</sup> PepsiCo also relies on its own internal data services to determine the best ways to reach its most desired consumers. The "PepsiCo Rating Point system [uses] purchase data layered on with social data, emotional data" to create a "propensity model" identifying "which network and which show" specifically attracts the buyers of its many brands, such as Doritos.<sup>278</sup>

YouTube itself has long featured branded channels operated by all the major food and beverage companies. For example, Coca-Cola's channel has 3.4 million subscribers; Pepsi has snacks. Its marketing campaign relied on 30-, 15-, and 6-second ads, which were created with Google's "Directors Mix" tool, generating 110 different ads that could be delivered over YouTube. The campaign generated more interest in the product and won a "Gold" award from the Advertising Research Foundation. 280

Although some marketers say they use child-appropriate digital advertising tools, the systems they employ are very complex and opaque, combining data analytics, machine learning, and other powerful applications, which are capable of targeting individual children.281 WildBrain, for example, one of the leading providers of ad-supported digital programming aimed at children, offers advertisers its WildBrain Spark, which it describes as "an unparalleled platform for advertisers to drive audience engagement and amplification of brand messages... [using] proprietary analytical tools and the opportunity to create, promote and distribute custom content." The result, it claims, enables "one of the largest kids' AVOD [ad-based video-on-demand] networks with deep engagement and scale—800+ channels, 650 brands on YouTube reaching 240 territories in 30 languages," with a "growing presence" on Roku, Amazon, Apple and others. Another ad-supported children's OTT (and mobile) service is Kidoodle.TV, which works with General Mills and has allied itself with "revenue amplification" specialist Playwire. Playwire enables advertisers on Kidoodle to

"Where one customer sees a Coca-Cola on the table," explained a marketing executive, "the other sees green tea. Where one customer sees a bag of chips, another sees a muesli bar... in the exact same scene."

among the many food and beverage companies taking advantage of this advanced technology to target youth. With young people flocking to streaming TV services, Pepsi has "sped up shifting marketing investments away from linear media and toward streaming and digital platforms as the coronavirus pandemic wears on." As a Pepsi executive told a Roku-sponsored panel in October 2020, "we're really excited to see how much more addressable we can be in the way that we're targeting our consumers" on Roku and other streaming services, including "how much more we can leverage the data that we have in our arsenal to be more prescriptive with the messaging that we're delivering to

851,000; both McDonald's and KFC have 437,000. There one can stream the latest commercial, music videos and product offerings.<sup>279</sup> Those audience totals do not account for all the sponsored and influencer content that is on the YouTube site. Kellogg's is spending more of its ad budget on YouTube and other digital platforms, including efforts to revive interest in its Rice Krispies Treats snack. The company worked with Google to analyze "trillions" of search results in order to find "a new way to make a strong connection with parents." Discovering "a clear linkage between school snacks and lunchbox notes," Kellogg's redesigned its packaging to allow parents to insert their own handwritten messages into the sweet

"monetize" their content to reach a "massive" audience of children and parents.<sup>282</sup>

Like gaming and other digital platforms, online video and streaming services are converging with media, marketing, and retail sales. Ecommerce companies such as Amazon now share their valuable search, shopping, and ordering data with the food and beverage industry. This has enabled marketers

essentially 'win' search in that category on Amazon and end up as the first result...." Hershey's also made use of "impulse buy" strategies on the Amazon platform, including "cart intercepts," which prompt a customer to "add in snacks as the last step in their online shopping trip, mimicking the way someone might browse for candy during the checkout at a physical store." 283 Amazon's own OTT service, Fire

Ecommerce companies such as Amazon now share their valuable search, shopping, and ordering data with the food and beverage industry.

to sell directly to young people and their families as they view video content. For example, Hershey's has been working closely with Amazon to market its candy products via streaming video, as well as through its own ecommerce marketplace. In a case study published online, Amazon explained that "...as viewing consumption began to fragment, the brand [Hershey's] realized it was no longer able to reach its audience with linear TV alone." Amazon gave Hershey's access to its storehouse of data so the candy company could market its products on Amazon's streaming services, such as IMDbTV. Amazon allowed Hershey's to use Amazon's data to ensure the candy brands would "be positioned to

TV, partners with food and beverage brands, enabling them to "share their brand story at scale to over 40MM+ monthly active viewers of ad-supported OTT content." Through the ecommerce giant's ad system, advertisers can "leverage billions of Amazon's first-party insights to go beyond demographics and better understand their potential audience." 284

Roku, which provides an array of streaming children's programming, recently allied with supermarket and grocery data giant Kroger so that brands can target supermarket shoppers while they watch streaming on its service. The partnership brings "data from 60 million households across nearly

2,800 Kroger stores" to use with Roku's nearly 40 million customers, and provides food, beverage and other CPG advertisers a "closed loop" to see how exposure to OTT ads are linked to actual sales. "TV streaming brings digital-like precision to the big screen," explained a Kroger Precision Marketing official.<sup>285</sup>

As powerful new forms of video advertising continue to reach and engage young people across the media landscape, and the online and retail sectors merge even further, food and beverage marketers see increased opportunities for directly influencing buying and consumption behaviors. Teens 13-15 are a "distinct and influence audience," according to SuperAwesome, a KidTech company that is now a part of Epic Games (Fortnite). They have intense brand loyalty (71 percent more loyal than older teens and adults) for many popular brands, such as Pepsi. And they have "90% influence on what fast food and groceries" are purchased for the home. SuperAwesome urges companies to "adopt an aspirational approach" that lets teens "make their own purchasing decisions," pointing to programs such as "Amazon Teen," which enables teen buying with a parent-controlled account.286

# PART 3: THREATS TO YOUNG PEOPLE'S HEALTH, PRIVACY, AND AUTONOMY

We have been able to provide only a partial picture of the extensive marketing directed at young people across the expanding digital landscape. From what we have documented, it is clear that the world's largest food and beverage companies, in full cooperation with the global giants of the technology industry, are deploying a vast array of Big Data and AdTech tools to tap into the online cultural spaces inhabited by youth, and to infiltrate these spaces with powerful promotions for some of the most unhealthy products on the market.

Major purveyors of sugar-sweetened beverages, high-calorie snacks, and fat-laden fast foods are forging lucrative financial arrangements with a growing army of "influencers"from widely recognizable celebrities to popular social media personalities-to tout their brands among their youthful followers. In the midst of a worldwide pandemic, as gaming and streaming platforms have replaced live concerts and sports events to become a central social forum for children, teens, and young adults, the food and beverage industry has developed a panoply of techniques to ensure that its brands remain omnipresent: popping up in virtual narratives, "starring" in their own epic online battles, and beckoning amateur "streamers" with promises of sponsorship

deals. Fast foods are directly incorporated into the storylines of "game play" and made available for order and delivery in the heat of the experience, promising instant gratification and short circuiting conscious decision making. Even the products themselves are being shaped to fit the patterns of digital experience, with energy drinks promoted as "fuel" and containers designed for ease of opening and non-stop consumption. The transformation of television into an expanding universe of digital streaming channels, online video platforms, and mobile devices has created a multitude of new ways for food marketers to reach and engage members of "Generation Z" through compelling, immersive imagery and sound across their

viewing experiences, using artificial intelligence and machine learning to tailor these messages to individual youth.

Based on the industry's own research, the impacts of this pervasive marketing are significant, influencing young people's behaviors, sowing the seeds of life-long "brand loyalty," and ensuring that product logos are distributed across a wide spectrum of social networks and entertainment venues. This ubiquitous promotion of unhealthy foods and beverages in the digital lives of young people could further normalize harmful eating preferences and practices. The growing use of predictive analytics, neuroscience, and dopamine-inducing message testing suggests that food marketers are purposefully designing campaigns to trigger unconscious, impulsive responses.<sup>287</sup> The rise of "shoppable content" and other ordering mechanisms embedded directly into media and social interactions could further exacerbate these impacts, enabling manipulation, and seriously undermining any efforts to encourage conscious health choices.

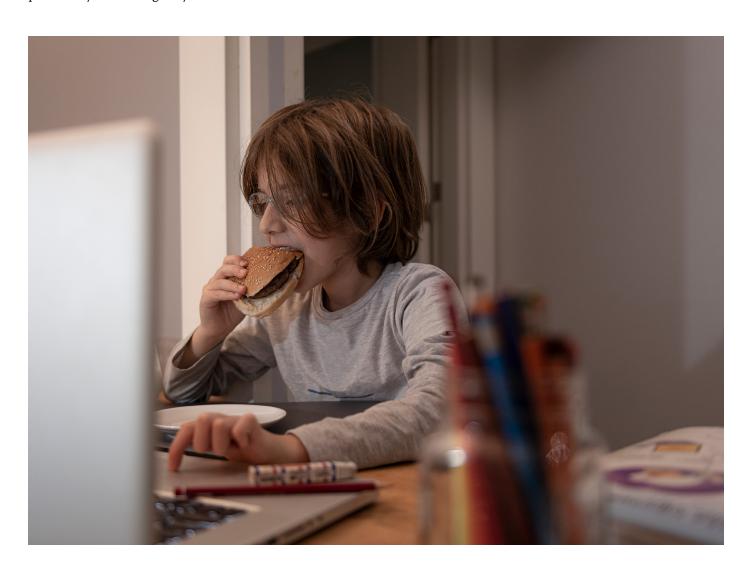
Food marketing is also part of a massive global commercial surveillance system with unprecedented scope and reach into the center of young people's lives. <sup>288</sup> The food and technology industries engage in continuous monitoring of children and teens, following their every move throughout the digital culture—their interactions with friends and acquaintances, their

engagement with a growing array of digital devices and platforms, and their emotional and behavioral relationships with brands—and amassing enormous amounts of granular data about them. The largest food and beverage corporations have developed their own internal Big Data operations, enabling them to reach directly into young people's lives, interacting with them through branded mobile apps, tracking their geolocation, purchasing, and eating patterns, and rewarding them for consuming unhealthy products.

The effects of all these trends are particularly concerning for youth of

color. For decades, they have been disproportionately targeted with marketing of unhealthy food and beverage products on television, billboards, and other media.289 The growth of digital technologies has intensified these efforts, with marketers pursuing these young people even more aggressively, seeing them as a key to the future success of their brands, as well as important trendsetters among their peers. Food and beverage brands are appropriating some of the most powerful "multicultural" icons of youth pop culture and enlisting these celebrities in marketing campaigns

for sodas, "branded" fast-food meals, and caffeine-infused energy drinks. These practices compound health risks for young Blacks and Hispanics, who already suffer from obesity and other nutrition-related diseases at significantly higher rates than others in their age group. Increased exposure to digital marketing of unhealthy foods subjects them to multiple layers of vulnerability, reinforcing existing patterns of health disparity that many of them experience, which include living in under-resourced communities, and lacking access to fresh food and health care services.290 Big Data



operations also pose significant harms to youth of color. A growing body of academic research has documented how these systems can lead to disparate impacts on communities of color, low-income groups, and other vulnerable members of the population.291 For example, studies have shown that algorithmic decision making may disproportionately affect members of already disadvantaged groups.292 Predictive analytics and personalization enable marketers to treat individuals or groups of consumers differently, which can result in various forms of marketplace discrimination.293 These issues take on even greater significance when examined within the context of historical discrimination and the inequities over time.294

Most digital marketing takes place completely under the radar of parents, policy makers, and health professionals. Unlike television, for example, where commercials can be monitored and analyzed, "native advertising," "influencer marketing," machine learning, and many other techniques enable brand promotion and marketing to be woven seamlessly into young peoples' digital ecologies and everyday experiences. Because marketing campaigns are cross-platform in nature, they can be directed to individuals across multiple devices, following users from mobile phone to television to gaming services, and targeting them in real time. With personalization techniques, marketers can tailor their messages to individuals, creating hundreds of variations. Yet, the entire enterprise

remains opaque, highly complex, and inaccessible to outsiders. Neither technology platforms nor food companies provide clear data on their techniques, their exact demographic targets, or the impacts of their efforts. Though some information about industry practices is available through trade publications, case studies, and other white papers, much of the language is arcane and technical. This lack of transparency stands in stark contrast to the industry's highly sophisticated and proprietary measurement systems, which enable food companies, tech platforms, advertising agencies, and retail outlets to track in granular detail the reach and influence of marketing techniques on users, including the impact on their behaviors, attitudes and purchasing patterns.

#### **Geolocation Junk Food Campaigns**

Young people are avid and habitual users of mobile phones. According to the latest study by Pew Internet & American Life, "95% of teens now report they have a smartphone or access to one. These mobile connections are in turn fueling more-persistent online activities: 45% of teens now say they are online on a near-constant basis."295 Digital marketers have determined that some people check their phones 150 times a day, and that 87 percent have such devices with them all day long, even while they sleep.296 Marketers describe the relationship that consumers, especially young people, have with mobile phones as "addicted." 297 A recent article on Instagram Business, "Raising A Glass To Mobile: How Smart Devices are Redefining the Beverage Industry," reported that "just like the beverage decision itself, mobile is both impulsive and social."298 The widespread adoption of mobile phones

and apps have given marketers not only the ability to reach someone "on the go," but also to capitalize on their movements throughout the day. Mobile devices send signals that enable advertisers to take advantage of an individual's location data—through the phone's GPS (global positioning system), Wi-Fi and Bluetooth communications, proximity to cell towers, and its Internet Protocol (IP) address. As a result, marketers can now track and target consumers with unprecedented speed and precision, reaching and engaging them while they are shopping in a store, driving a car, and even as they pull into a parking lot.<sup>299</sup> Retailers, grocery, and convenience stores, brands and quick-service restaurants have all adopted new ways to use the data generated by smart phones and other mobile devices.<sup>300</sup>

Neighborhoods and communities have been digitally "sliced and diced" through the use of mapping and database software, creating geo-data-rich profiles.<sup>301</sup> Geolocation targeting involves extensive and detailed analysis of the "places" that people visit, generating new insights to help food and beverage companies reach their customers more precisely.302 "Place data" can include the characteristics of a neighborhood, such as its ethnic/racial mix, income level, customer information from loyalty programs, and online tracking information.<sup>303</sup> A specific store is mapped through the use of a "complex polygon" or a "circle" that precisely reflects its locational boundaries. As consumers enter these specific areas they can pass through a geofence, an invisible online perimeter that triggers ads and coupons to be delivered via mobile devices.304 Facebook's restaurant guide encourages restaurants to use its "radius-based targeting" and "area targeting" tools to reach an "on-the-go audience

at their 'point of hunger'—in the few hours leading up to when they make decisions about where and what to eat" when they are near one of the restaurant's locations.<sup>305</sup>
Other types of

Burger King was able to inform its customers how long they would have to deal with serious congestion. They could then order food—using a new "hands-free" order service on the Burger King app—and have it delivered directly to their vehicles.

geolocation techniques are being used to help market food and beverage products. One practice is the use of "digital billboards." Known as "Digital Out of Home (DOOH)," these displays can deliver data-driven messages to individuals within the proximity of a billboard, and the impact of the marketing can be tracked through a new generation of "mobility analytics." <sup>306</sup>

Through branded mobile apps, fast-food companies are transforming their relationships with consumers, offering new tools such as advance ordering and delivery, mobile payments, and highly personalized loyalty programs. As one leading digital marketing trade publication explained, "mobile advance ordering is turning every QSR into a take-out business, while app-based delivery turns every

dine-out venue into a QSR competitor for convenience."<sup>307</sup> Facebook has positioned itself as a key marketing resources for QSRs and other restaurants, in the U.S. and globally. It recently published a brief guide called "Digital Commerce for Restaurants," which features how they can work with Facebook to find people to download their ordering apps and also how to use its Messenger app to generate food and beverage sales.<sup>308</sup>

Burger King has made the use of geolocation strategies a core part of its campaigns, especially against rival McDonald's. The QSR's "Whopper Detour" promotion in 2019, which relied on geolocation and mobile marketing, "rocked the burger chain's ordering app to the top of the app download charts within a couple of days of its launch." Burger King geofenced the 14,000 U.S. McDonald stores that triggered an offer to purchase its Whopper for only

one cent, available to anyone who had the Burger King app on their device. Not only did this effort generate significant "free media" on TV and in print, but it also led to increased sales, store visits, and millions of app

downloads. In Mexico, Burger King analyzed real-time traffic jam data to identify where people were stuck in traffic within a few miles of one of its restaurants. Working with Google's geolocation mapping subsidiary, Waze, as well as data gathered by its own app, Burger King was able to inform its customers how long they would have to deal with serious congestion. They could then order food—using a new "hands-free" order service on the Burger King app—and have it delivered directly to their vehicles. The campaign also used digital billboards that told those customers how long it would take to get their orders. An estimated "one million delivery-prone, hungry, frustrated drivers viewed the Waze banner ads and push notifications" each week during the promotion.<sup>309</sup>

### PART 4: GROWING MOMENTUM FOR REGULATION

In the midst of an ongoing childhood obesity crisis, the U.S. has instituted only limited safeguards for children, which are highly inadequate in this rapidly expanding, high-tech, Big Data food marketing system. In 2005, the Institute of Medicine (IOM, now known as the National Academy of Medicine) released a groundbreaking report documenting widespread marketing of unhealthy food and beverage products to children on television, summarizing the research on its harmful impacts, and calling on the industry to make changes or face government regulation.

In response, the Council of Better Business Bureaus established a selfregulatory program, the Children's Food and Beverage Advertising Initiative (CFBAI).310 The program has evolved over the years to include 19 food, beverage and fast-food restaurant chains, who agree either not to advertise their products to children at all, or to limit their advertising only to products that meet CFBAI's "Uniform Nutrition Criteria."311 While the self-regulatory regime has had some success in reducing children's exposure to foodrelated advertisements, mainly on TV, its nutrition standards are weak and its scope is narrow, applying only to advertising "primarily directed [emphasis added] to children" under 12, not what is seen by those children.312 The guidelines have

recently been updated to encompass various forms of digital advertising—including paid product placement and influencers—but it remains unclear whether they will be able to curtail many of the widespread practices we have documented in this report.<sup>313</sup> And they are not designed to protect any child 12 or older.

Over the years, government attempts to establish stronger food-marketing safeguards for U.S. children have been thwarted by a succession of high-pressure industry lobbying efforts.<sup>314</sup> In the wake of the IOM report, the Federal Trade Commission (FTC) conducted periodic workshops and studies of food marketing to young people, including reviews of food

industry advertising expenditures and self-regulatory programs. Some of these efforts continued during the Obama administration, when First Lady Michelle Obama launched her "Let's Move" campaign, staging a number of high-profile events, and enlisting voluntary efforts from food marketers.315 However, when the public health community and health and regulatory agencies attempted to establish clear, science-based nutritional guidelines for marketing to children and teens, the food and advertising industries deployed all of their powers of influence and threat to successfully head off any regulations.316 As a consequence, the pressure from government on the food industry over childhood obesity vanished.317

With the primary focus on the food industry, media and technology companies have largely managed to evade public and government scrutiny for their role in promoting an obesogenic digital culture. Over the years, public health groups have made some inroads in getting a few media and technology companies to make changes in their own internal policies voluntarily, but the impact of this effort has been limited.318 U.S. law provides some digital privacy and marketing safeguards for young children through the Children's Online Privacy Protection Act (COPPA), though these protections do not specifically address advertising of food and beverages. Enacted in 1998, COPPA requires commercial websites and other

digital media to obtain parental permission before collecting any personal information from children under 13, and places obligations on companies for adequate disclosure and protection of data.<sup>319</sup> The FTC is charged with developing regulations for implementing COPPA, investigating and fining companies that violate its provisions, and conducting periodic reviews of the regulations to ensure they remain up to date. The FTC issued

In 2018, a coalition of privacy, consumer-protection, and child-advocacy groups, led by the Center for Digital Democracy (CDD) and the Campaign for Commercial Free Childhood (CCFC), filed a complaint with the FTC, charging that Google had been disingenuously claiming that its YouTube service was intended only for those aged 13 and older, even though it was widely known that the platform had become the number-one online destination

In September 2019, the FTC and the New York attorney general reached a landmark settlement with Google that included a \$170 million fine, along with an agreement that Google would make a number of changes to YouTube's business practices.

a revised set of regulations in 2013, adding new protections specifically designed to address a wide range practices on social media, mobile, and other platforms.320 However, the commission has not been proactive in its enforcement of the statute.321 Most major technology and social media companies have chosen to respond to COPPA by setting terms of service that officially ban children under the age of 13 from their platforms and, in some cases, by looking the other way when under-aged youth access them.322 As a consequence, many of the children and all of the adolescents who engage with digital media are subjected to the entire spectrum of sophisticated data techniques and online marketing applications that are currently state of the art in today's powerful commercial digital media system.

for young children. In September 2019, the FTC and the New York attorney general reached a landmark settlement with Google that included a \$170 million fine, along with an agreement that Google would make a number of changes to YouTube's business practices, affecting both its U.S. and global operations. Beginning in January 2020, YouTube no longer allows personalized, "behavioral" marketing on programming that targets children. The company also announced that it would apply marketing and other safeguards currently in place on its YouTube Kids app to all child-directed content on its main YouTube platform. In addition to banning ads that feature "sexually suggestive, violent or dangerous content," the policy eliminates all food and beverage advertising.323 This change has not been widely publicized, and no other major tech platform has instituted similar restrictions.

#### GLOBAL CALLS FOR MARKETING INTERVENTIONS

Over the last several years, some of the most esteemed international organizations around the world have issued a series of high-profile reports on obesity and related health problems facing today's young people. Together, they underscore the increasingly central role that digital media are playing, calling on governments to adopt regulations that will adequately address the many platforms in the expanding new media landscape. The World Health Organization has led many of these efforts, which have been endorsed and amplified by public health experts, civil society organizations, and children's rights advocates.324 In 2016, WHO Europe issued a major report based on its comprehensive review of research on digital food marketing, along with an assessment of policies across the European region. "The targeted and personalized nature of digital marketing," the report's authors explained, "makes it potentially a far more powerful influence on children's preferences and dietary behavior" than traditional broadcast food marketing. "Action on digital marketing is therefore clearly required to fully implement the WHO set of recommendations and to reduce the exposure, power and impact of all HFSS marketing to children." The report also urged policymakers to include adolescents in their protections, since they are "developmentally, neurologically and socially likely to be susceptible to HFSS food advertising."325 UNICEF's 2019 report, Children, Food and Nutrition: Growing Well in a Changing

World, called for a broad regulatory framework for food marketing to children, encompassing not only television but also "games, movies, books and social media for all age groups, as well as businesses and restaurants that give away toys to market unhealthy foods."<sup>326</sup>

Governments in the UK, Europe, Canada, and Latin America issued various policies for regulating food marketing to children and teens.<sup>327</sup> For example, the new EU Audio Visual Media Services Directive's advertising safeguards for children include a prohibition on product placement in children's programs, and call for EU countries to "encourage the use of self- and co-regulation through codes of conduct regarding inappropriate advertising in children's programmes, for foods and beverages high in

fat, salt and sugar."<sup>328</sup> In the UK, where government-sanctioned self-regulation of food marketing to children up to age 16 has been in place for a number of years, health and media regulators recently proposed a total ban on online advertising for foods that are high in fat, sugar and salt, as part of a strategy to "future-proof how we tackle childhood obesity."<sup>329</sup> In a preemptive move, Google changed

#### Flawed International Safeguards

The food and beverage industries, allied with the advertising and technology industries, have launched a variety of international codes of conduct, principles, and other self-regulatory regimes designed to deflect public criticism and preempt government policies.330 For example, the "Responsible Advertising and Children" (RAC) program, whose members include Coca-Cola, Hershey's, PepsiCo, McDonald's, Mondelez, the Walt Disney Company and Viacom/CBS, has a special focus on "food marketing communications." The International Food and Beverage Alliance (IFBA) created a Global Policy on Marketing Communications to Children, which is intended to provide "minimum criteria for advertising and marketing communications directed to children under 12 years that are paid for, or controlled by, IFBA companies in every country where they market their products."332 The International Chamber of Commerce (ICC) launched its "Framework for Responsible Food and Beverage Marketing Communications" in 2004.333

Like the Children's Food and Beverage Advertising Initiative (CFBAI) in the U.S., A program of the Council of Better Business Bureaus, most of these industry regimes apply safeguards only to advertising targeted at young children—those under 12 or 13. This framework draws from psychologist Jean Piaget's theories of child development, and is based on the notion that cognitive abilities are the key to understanding the persuasive intent of an advertisement and defending against it.<sup>334</sup> However, within the last decade or so, there has been a growing consensus among scholars, health professionals, and

regulators that the model is inadequate, oversimplifying the persuasive process and failing to take into account the way advertising and marketing actually work, especially in the digital context.<sup>335</sup>

So far, the International Chamber of Commerce (ICC) is the only self-regulatory body to increase the age of coverage to include adolescents. In 2018, responding to pressure from international health bodies and experts, ICC updated its policy to include adolescents up to age 17, and to apply its revised voluntary code to "all mediums and platforms including social media, mobile, virtual and marketing communications using artificial intelligence."336 While on the surface these changes may seem significant, on closer examination it is apparent that they do little to change actual practices. The principles are very abstract, and include broad statements stipulating, for example, that "food and beverage marketing communications should not encourage or condone excess consumption," or "create a sense of urgency," admonitions that are routinely violated by marketers. Instead of specifically prohibiting any of the techniques used by ICC members to target young people, its code puts much of the onus on parents and caregivers.<sup>337</sup> The weaknesses in the ICC Code are emblematic of the flaws across self-regulatory regimes, both in the U.S. and internationally.338 "Industry self-regulation does not work, and the existing global frameworks are not sufficient," concluded a 2020 report, entitled A Future for the World's Children and published jointly by WHO, The Lancet, and UNICEF.339



its own internal advertising policies "to restrict the serving of High Fat Sugar Salt (HFSS) Food and/ or Non-Alcoholic Beverages (F&B) advertising for minors in the United Kingdom and European Union," the company explained on its website. Google has also developed its own criteria for determining which foods and beverages are considered HFSS.<sup>340</sup>

This decision, along with Google's 2019 settlement with the FTC, could signal a significant shift for technology companies, which may be forced to take greater responsibility for the content and advertising carried on their platforms, particularly those affecting children.341 This is the position taken by the UK's data protection regulatory agency, the Information Commissioner's Office (ICO), which has developed a comprehensive code, Age Appropriate by Design, intended to offer guidance to tech companies for ensuring that the platforms and services "likely

to be accessed by children" are purposefully designed to serve the "best interests of the child."
The code was approved by the UK Parliament in August 2020, and will be in full force by late 2021. 342 It is strongly rooted in both the United Nations Convention on the Rights of the Child (UNCRC) and the EU's comprehensive General Data Protection Regulation (GDPR). 343

## THE TECH ACCOUNTABILITY MOVEMENT

The powerful tech giants have found themselves under increasing scrutiny for a growing spectrum of other issues—from enabling widespread distribution of disinformation campaigns and hate speech, to inadequate protections against sexual predation and exploitation, to anti-competitive behaviors in the marketplace.<sup>344</sup> The controversies over how Facebook, Google and

other digital media have allowed the spread of misinformation, facilitated voter suppression, and allowed proliferation of hate speech and other harmful content have spurred numerous hearings and legislative initiatives in the U.S. Congress. Antitrust agencies and Congressional committees are conducting ongoing investigations of Google, Facebook and Amazon for their restraintof-trade practices in the digital marketplace.345 Amid calls for "tech accountability" from civil rights organizations and other groups concerned with racial, economic and health justice, technology companies have been forced to make adjustments in their internal content-moderation and advertising policies.346 For example, Facebook has faced intense criticism from a broad coalition of civil rights and consumer groups over its automated ad practices, which have enabled racial discrimination in housing and employment, forcing the company to agree to ongoing independent audits of its operations. After widespread protests broke out—led by the Black Lives Matter movement—over the police killings of George Floyd and Breonna Taylor, the social network was the target of a large-scale boycott for failure to censor hate speech by right-wing groups. Among those engaged in the "#stophateforprofit" campaign were some of Facebook's major advertisers—including Unilever and Coca-Cola.347

The global technology and advertising industries are also experiencing pressures from within their own ranks, as leading advertisers have mobilized to institute new codes of conduct and

other related "brand-safety" regimes, designed to ensure that their ads do not appear alongside hate speech, fake news or other inappropriate content.348 In response to these pressures, the industry established extensive new systems that enable advertisers to have greater control over where their ads are placed and who sees them. This includes a new Global Alliance for Responsible Media (GARM), created by the World Federation of Advertisers (WFA), and the Association of National Advertisers (ANA) in the U.S. Focused on "digital safety," the system is designed to help the industry "eliminate harmful online content and ensure that bad actors have no access to advertiser funding."349 In September 2020, GARM announced an agreement with Facebook, YouTube and Twitter promising that they would all "adopt a common framework for defining harmful content that is inappropriate for advertising, and ... collaborate with a view to monitoring industry efforts...."350 Other recent ad industry initiatives reflect growing global concerns by leading food, beverage and other major brands that they are politically vulnerable to the rising public discontent with commercial surveillance.351 For example, the WFA has created a "Data Ethics Board" to address what it calls a "surveillance culture," in an effort to enable brands to "take a lead in making data and technology work for people and society."352

Despite the high-minded language of these various corporate and

industry-wide initiatives, they say little or nothing about marketing and advertising to children, or responsibility to young people's health. For example, while the WFA's white paper discusses unfair and discriminatory practices, as well as the need to be vigilant about marketing to "vulnerable groups," it fails to address children and adolescents at all. 353 Similarly, though social media companies and major

to avoid government regulation, there are signs of significant change. Rising concerns over the data and advertising practices of major social media platforms and tech companies have shifted the public debate significantly, along with a growing consensus that the country is lagging behind other developed democracies in curtailing the impact of surveillance technologies.<sup>354</sup> A number of

Though social media companies and major food and beverage corporations have made numerous commitments to address discrimination and racial justice issues, they have failed to acknowledge their role in the aggressive marketing of unhealthy products to youth of color.

food and beverage corporations have made numerous commitments to address discrimination and racial justice issues, they have failed to acknowledge their role in the aggressive marketing of unhealthy products to youth of color.

Yet when taken together, all of these developments—growing public health concerns over the role of digital food marketing in the childhood obesity crisis, increasing regulatory pressures from EU and UK policy makers, and public calls for greater tech accountability— have created a political climate that neither the technology industry nor the food industry can ignore. Even in the U.S., where both industries have managed for decades

privacy bills have been introduced in Congress, including several that would specifically protect young people. 355 Thanks to the leadership of civil rights organizations, much progress has been made to place anti-discrimination protections at the center of many of the broader federal privacy proposals, including restrictions on the use of algorithms, facial recognition, AI and other techniques commonly employed by marketers.356 Recent legislative and legal antitrust actions against tech giants Facebook, Google, and Amazon could have impacts on a wide variety of practices across digital platforms, including marketing, data collection, and those affecting young people.357

# PART 5: CREATING A HEALTHIER DIGITAL ENVIRONMENT FOR YOUNG PEOPLE

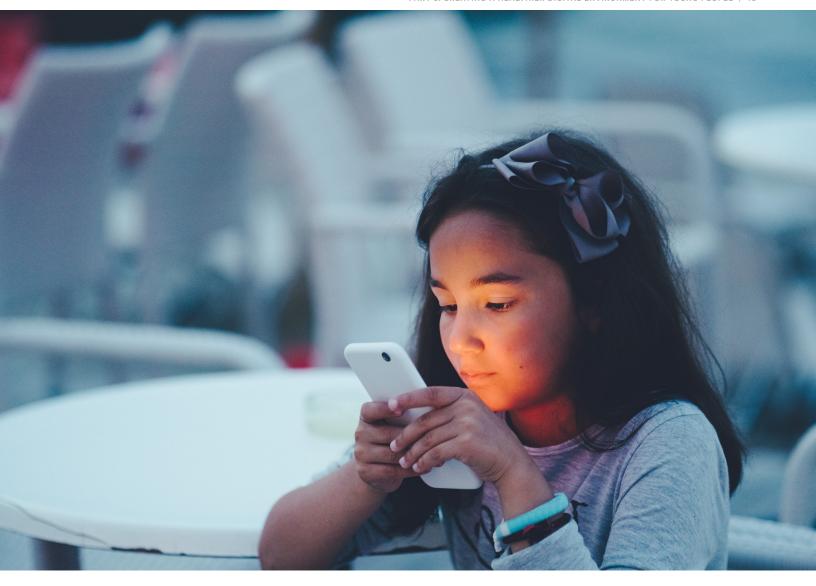
With the arrival of a successful vaccine for the COVID-19 pandemic, the nation is eager to put the experience behind us, and to allow the crisis to fade into the background. As the country tries to get back to some semblance of normalcy, it will be important to examine the many factors that made the health crisis so bad, as well as what should be done to prevent something similar from happening in the future.

"The Covid-19 pandemic has laid bare stark health and social inequities in our country," observes public health professor William Dietz, "and underscores the urgent need to build healthy and equitable communities that can withstand future public health crises like the one we face today."358 There is mounting evidence that the prevalence of obesity—which disproportionately affects Black, Latinx, and Native American communities—is making our population increasingly vulnerable to this and other diseases. Therefore, we need to bring the obesity crisis back to the foreground of U.S. health policy.359

Developing effective policies to shield young people from the harmful impacts of unhealthy food promotion should be a key component of prevention strategies. Such an effort will require rethinking the traditional U.S. framework for regulating marketing, advertising and a host of related data practices, especially those that affect children and adolescents. The current approach is far too weak and narrow, offering minimal protections for only the youngest children, and placing an unfair burden on parents. For years, there has been a major and long-standing failure by regulators to address data and marketing practices. In the case of online marketing of foods and beverages, the government has relied on limited self-regulatory regimes developed and run by the food, beverage, and advertising industries, with little or no regulatory oversight. If the nation expects to significantly improve children's prospects for a healthy life, policy makers will need to assert the government's

responsibility to regulate both the technology and food sectors, and be much more proactive than they have been in the past. With the new Biden administration, and the calls to "reimagine" public health, we have a renewed opportunity to place the health of our children front and center on the U.S. policy agenda.<sup>360</sup>

Creating a healthier digital environment for young people will also require participation from a variety of players in both the public and private sectors, including stronger government policy development, regulation, enforcement, and oversight; a commitment by corporations and industry to institute effective solutions and accountability; input from public health and child development experts; and ongoing monitoring by civil society. While we focus below on U.S. domestic policy, it is important to underscore the global nature of the food and technology industries, which are governed by international, regional, and national policies. Protecting children and young people requires coordination among stakeholders and governments to hold these industries accountable and to ensure that the strongest standards in place around the world will apply to young people in the U.S. There is already a multilateral movement underway from the European Union, which published a December 2020 document entitled "A New EU-US Agenda for Global Change," signaling a renewed effort to reestablish



and solidify cooperation between the U.S. and the EU on health, trade, and technology policies, and proposing "a new transatlantic dialogue on the responsibility of online platforms." The leading EU consumer organization, BEUC, has urged policymakers in that dialogue to "address harmful business models based on data exploitation," and to ensure that "consumer protection and consumer welfare are an overarching objective of the cooperation..."361

U.S. digital policies for young people should also build on the global initiatives currently underway at WHO, UNICEF, and other international agencies, and should be grounded in the fundamental rights of children and the responsibilities of the companies that serve them. This is a basic tenet in the United Nation's Convention on the Rights of the Child, which is considered "the most widely ratified international human rights treaty," and which "sets out the civil political, economic, social,

and cultural rights of children."<sup>362</sup> Global rights-based standards should also be supplemented and informed by the United States' unique experiences as a nation, addressing disparate treatment and impacts affecting Black and Brown and other disadvantaged communities with the goal of producing equitable outcomes and equal opportunity.

#### **KEY COMPONENTS FOR A POLICY FRAMEWORK**

We now have a substantial amount of research from governments, scholars, health experts, and international organizations that can offer guidance on developing effective policies to protect young people from contemporary marketing of unhealthy foods and beverages.<sup>363</sup> Based on this growing body of evidence, as well as our own analysis of the digital marketplace, we want to highlight eight key principles that should be central elements in a new U.S. policy framework:





#### Protections for adolescents as well as young children

In their U.S. operations, food and beverage companies, as well as technology companies, have successfully resisted efforts to establish safeguards for protecting adolescents in the digital marketplace. This stance ignores the growing body of scientific evidence documenting adolescent developmental vulnerabilities, and is inconsistent with recommendations from major international governing and health organizations. For example, the United Nations defines a child as anyone under the age of 18, and the World Health Organization Europe has provided substantial documentation to support the need to protect adolescents, who are "developmentally, neurologically and socially likely to be susceptible to HFSS advertising."364 Restricting protections only to the youngest children is also at odds with policies in a number of other countries.<sup>365</sup> Google's recent change in corporate advertising practices is an indicator of the technology industry's recognition that changing policies in European regulatory jurisdictions will require them to expand protections to older children. It is ironic that U.S.-based Google offers such safeguards to adolescents only if they are living in the UK or Europe, leaving U.S. (and other global) teens completely uncovered. While safeguards must be age-appropriate and incorporate age groups' different developmental needs, it is time for U.S. technology and food and beverage companies to extend them to all children under 18.366

#### Uniform, global, science-based nutritional criteria

Most government and self-regulatory food marketing policies are focused on limiting young people's exposure to unhealthy products, using nutritional criteria to identify which foods and beverages are high in fats, sugars, and salts (HFSS).367 There are a number of different nutritionbased profiling systems operating in various parts of the world, including those developed by independent health organizations or governments, such as the WHO Europe model and the Australia and New Zealand Nutrient Profiling Scoring Criterion, and those developed by private industry, such as the U.S. Better Business Bureau's CFBAI program, the EU Pledge, and, most recently, Google's corporate nutrient model developed for the EU and UK markets. The public would benefit from having a consistent and scientifically sound model, developed by leading independent nutritional experts, that would operate worldwide (since so much of what is sold to young people is developed and promoted by global brands), and with flexibility to address products, cultural practices, and regulations that are unique to one country or region. A worldwide standard would set a bright line for determining the kinds of foods that are appropriate for a healthy diet for young people, and those that should be avoided or limited. It would also provide clear guidance for both the food industry and the technology industry.



#### Restrictions on brand promotion

No matter how rigorous the nutritional model, it will only go part of the way in shielding young people from the marketing of unhealthy foods and beverages. As this report has documented, major producers of many of the most popular HFSS products on the market are engaging in a variety of brand-promotion campaigns, through "native advertising," influencer marketing, and other techniques that are designed to circumvent ad-blocking technologies and to appeal to young people who do not like advertising. Brand marketing has become the most dominant strategy used to promote foods and beverages to youth.<sup>368</sup> Marketers engage in it because it works, solidifying loyalty and translating into purchases and consumption of a brand's products, including many that are unhealthy. Academic research has shown that even if the marketing message does not feature any unhealthy products, it can still contribute to young people's consumption of unhealthy foods.<sup>369</sup> Policies that do not address brand promotion are likely to create giant loopholes, and will encourage the food industry to conduct even more of its marketing through these strategies.370



#### Limits on the collection and use of data

As our research has shown, contemporary food and beverage marketing to young people relies extensively on the collection and use of data. Both the technology industry and the food and beverage industry are involved in unprecedented data collection as a core element of their marketing efforts. Data and advertising have become so inextricably intertwined that almost all of today's marketing is now data-driven. Any policies to address digital food marketing should include restrictions on the use of data, including prohibitions of profiling and targeting young people under 18. Congress is expected to consider a number of legislative proposals that could address some of these practices, as part of its deliberations on a new federal privacy statute, which could bring robust protections for every American, including young people. One proposed bill, for example, would eliminate all data-driven ad targeting, allowing only a limited set of permissible uses, while permitting some less harmful forms of digital advertising.371 Under two separate pieces of legislation, both in the House and the Senate, privacy protections would be extended to children up to age 18, and safeguards would be put in place against targeted digital advertising, discriminatory profiling practices, and manipulative techniques. Provisions also include requirements for responsible design of digital products and additional resources to enable more robust enforcement by the FTC.372



### Prohibition of marketing techniques and design features that are manipulative or unfair

Research on digital food marketing demonstrates that exposure to advertising messages is only a partial determinant of their impact on young people.<sup>373</sup> Given the sophisticated nature of digital marketing, the most effective way to protect young people is to combine restrictions on both the products and brands with curbs on the techniques used to market them. Eliminating targeted advertising and profiling for children under 18 would address some of the techniques, but not necessarily all of them. Among those requiring specific attention are "nudging" and other enticements; in-game advertising, especially techniques that offer rewards and prompt instant responses; and strategies for inducing young people to engage, amplify or promote (e.g., "like," "share," create "user generated content," or post photos). In addition, there should be restrictions on virtual reality and similar techniques that purposefully blur reality and fiction when used for advertising purposes. Influencer marketing deserves special focus, since it is so widely used to promote unhealthy brands and products to young people.<sup>374</sup> While the FTC has established rules requiring disclosure by influencers, they are not a sufficient safeguard for the kinds of marketing we have documented in this report.375 More robust safeguards need to be developed to address these covert, unfair, and often deceptive methods. Many of the most problematic practices for young people are built into the design of digital operations. U.S. policy makers should develop a system that draws from the UK ICO's "Age Appropriate Design" code, along with other best practices, to identify a set of defaults that must be incorporated into the design of digital services. These criteria should be context-specific and recognize the different developmental stages and vulnerabilities of children.<sup>376</sup> Regulators should be empowered to ensure corporate compliance, and to establish a system for the ongoing oversight of emerging technologies and data practices.



#### Market research protections for young people

The market research industry, working with major food and beverage brands and technology platforms, routinely enlists children and teens to serve on virtual panels, participate in focus groups, and allow their devices to be continuously monitored and measured via behavioral and psychological studies. Young people are also connected to eye-tracking and neuromarketing tools, cross-device trackers, virtual reality and other technologies. These practices, and the information they generate, are proprietary and unaccountable to the public, designed primarily to optimize targeting and influence behaviors. Participation in these studies should be prohibited for young children. Government policy makers and other stakeholders should work together to assess these operations and to establish a framework for determining whether any market research practices may be acceptable for teens.



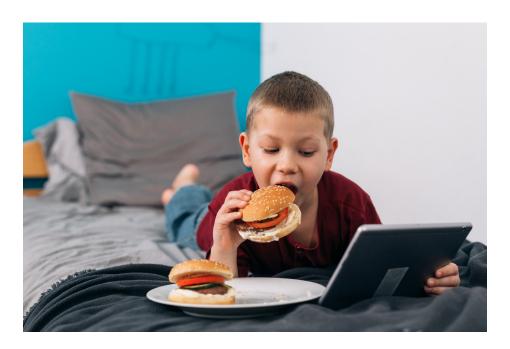
#### Elimination of digital racial discrimination

Black and Brown youth are key targets of the food and beverage marketing industry, and are also especially vulnerable to marketing of unhealthy brands and products. The aggressive and pervasive nature of "multicultural marketing" for sugar-sweetened beverages, fast foods, and energy drinks is particularly troubling, as is the appropriation of cultural symbols and popular celebrities. Policymakers need to pay special attention to how marketers research, identify, and target youth of color, with particular focus on the use of racial, ethnic, geolocation, and other forms of "proxy" data that can signify race. The use of classifying and predictive data analytics in automated or algorithmically driven decision making can also produce disparate impacts on communities of color.377 If new policies succeed in curtailing both profiling and targeted food and beverage marketing to all children, these safeguards would help reduce the disparate impact of such practices on Black and Brown youth. However, these young people may remain vulnerable to other automated predictive decision systems and algorithms that implicate families and communities of color as a whole. Tech, advertising, food, and beverage companies should be required to address and mitigate practices that produce inequitable or unjust outcomes.



#### Transparency, accountability, and enforcement

Any new policy framework must be accompanied by much greater transparency and accountability on the part of technology companies, media networks, and leading food and beverage brands. Regulators have a particularly central role to play. While the Federal Trade Commission's powers are limited, there are legislative initiatives underway that, if successful, would grant the agency greater authority and resources, including oversight of the youth-directed online marketplace. The FTC already has the ability to investigate digital advertising and data practices. In December 2020, at the urging of a coalition of children's, civil rights, public health, privacy and other organizations, the agency issued a broad request for information on the digital operations of Google, Facebook, TikTok and other companies, as part of its analysis of both the social media and streaming video (OTT) marketplaces. A major focus of the request was on practices involving children and teens, including those that may lead to discriminatory outcomes based on race. The commission will use this information to propose new policies and for potential enforcement actions. The commission should launch a similar investigation into the digital marketing practices of major food and beverage companies, including their extensive use of data and their relationships with the ad and tech industries. Regulators should also require tech, food and beverage companies to conduct impact assessments of their youth marketing operations related to young people's health and psychosocial well-being. This approach would be comparable to the audits that both Facebook and Airbnb conducted at the behest of Color of Change and other civil rights groups to assess issues such as hate speech and racial discrimination. Government-required assessments should be ongoing, baked into compliance and governance processes, including independent review and oversight.<sup>378</sup> The results of these assessments should be made available to the public.



Industry should be called upon to provide documentation proving that safeguards established to protect young people from food and beverage marketing are actually working. One way this could be accomplished is through the use of the industry's own measurement and brand-safety systems, which generate the most accurate and comprehensive information available on contemporary strategies, marketing techniques, targeting data, delivery platforms, and impacts on user behaviors. Though this information has remained proprietary, regulators could require food, tech, and advertising companies to report this data and to develop ways to reduce exposure to underage youth.379

Both the technology and food industries should embrace their shared responsibility to ensure that the digital marketplace operates fairly for all children, and that its practices do not undermine their health. Companies such as Google and Facebook already operate a

variety of health-related services that give them the expertise to combat obesity and promote better nutrition. For example, these companies have developed sophisticated health-care systems for their own employees, conduct research and development on wearable devices and other digital health technologies, and support a number

of software applications to promote pharmaceuticals and medical care. They have already established a set of health-related advertising policies, including prohibitions on promotion of weight-loss products to young people, and restrictions on alcohol and tobacco advertising to minors that may be illegal under national laws. U.S. tech platforms with large youth followings should be required to establish a full spectrum of internal policies and other safeguards to protect children and teens from unhealthy food marketing.380 Food and beverage corporations must also be held accountable for their advertising, promotion, and data practices, especially those that raise privacy, civil rights and consumer protection concerns. Shareholders and regulators should scrutinize their partnerships with Google, Facebook, and Amazon, as well as with grocery chains, data brokers and other advertising technology companies.

It is time for the U.S. to develop a comprehensive strategy for ending the youth obesity epidemic. In the absence of any interventions, the powerful food and technology industries will continue their relentless efforts to promote unhealthy products through the expanding digital culture, encouraging and rewarding behaviors that will put children and adolescents at even greater risk. Through legislation, regulation, legal action, and corporate responsibility initiatives, we must work together to ensure that all young people are given a fair chance to live a healthy life.

#### **ENDNOTES**

- Dian Schaffhauser, "YouTube Rises Above All Else in Student Learning at Home," THE Journal, 15 June 2020, <a href="https://thejournal.com/articles/2020/06/15/youtube-rises-above-all-else-in-student-learning-at-home.aspx">https://thejournal.com/articles/2020/06/15/youtube-rises-above-all-else-in-student-learning-at-home.aspx</a>; Brenna Hassinger-Das and Rebecca Dore, "Kids as Young as 3 Years Old Think YouTube is Better for Learning than Other Types of Video," The Conversation, 24 Nov. 2020, <a href="https://theconversation.com/kids-as-young-as-3-years-old-think-youtube-is-better-for-learning-than-other-types-of-video-150323">https://theconversation.com/kids-as-young-as-3-years-old-think-youtube-is-better-for-learning-than-other-types-of-video-150323</a>.
- 2 Elizabeth Foster, "Kid Spending Shifts to Online Games," Kidscreen, 16 Sept. 2020, https://kidscreen.com/2020/09/16/kid-spending-shifts-to-online-games/.Matt Perez, "Video Games are Being Played at Record Levels as the Coronavirus Keeps People Indoors," Forbes, 16 Mar. 2020, https://www.forbes.com/sites/mattperez/2020/03/16/video-games-are-being-played-at-record-levels-as-the-coronavirus-keeps-people-indoors/#49bc025057ba.
- 3 Kellen Browning, "Where Has Your Tween Been During the Pandemic? On This Gaming Site," New York Times, 16 Aug. 2020, https://www.nytimes. com/2020/08/16/technology/roblox-tweens-videogame-coronavirus. html?referringSource=articleShare.
- 4 Adam Epstein, "Coronavirus-induced School and Office Closures Have Been Great for Twitch Streamers," Quartz, 17 Mar. 2020, <a href="https://qz.com/1819981/views-on-twitch-are-significantly-up-because-of-coronavirus/">https://qz.com/1819981/views-on-twitch-are-significantly-up-because-of-coronavirus/</a>.
- 5 "Facing Two Pandemics: How Big Food Undermined Public Health in the Era of COVID-19," 17 Nov. 2020, Global Health Advocacy Incubator, <a href="https://advocacyincubator.org/two-pandemics/">https://advocacyincubator.org/two-pandemics/</a>.
- 6 Coca-Cola, "Fanta Reinvents Itself for New Generation with Immersive, Fan-Driven Campaign," 2 Sept. 2019, <a href="https://www.coca-colacompany.com/news/fanta-immersive-fan-driven-campaign;">https://www.coca-colacompany.com/news/fanta-immersive-fan-driven-campaign;</a> "USDA Urged to Protect Kids from Digital Food Marketing on Online Learning Platforms," Center for Science in the Public Interest," 13 July 2020, <a href="https://cspinet.org/news/usda-urged-protect-kids-digital-food-marketing-online-learning-platforms-20200713">https://cspinet.org/news/usda-urged-protect-kids-digital-food-marketing-online-learning-platforms-20200713</a>.
- 7 State of Childhood Obesity, <a href="https://stateofchildhoodobesity.org/">https://stateofchildhoodobesity.org/</a>. See also Center for Disease Control and Prevention, "Childhood Obesity Facts," <a href="https://www.cdc.gov/obesity/data/childhood.html">https://www.cdc.gov/obesity/data/childhood.html</a>.
- 8 World Health Organization, "Obesity and Overweight," <a href="https://www.who.int/news-room/fact-sheets/detail/obesity-and-overweight;">https://www.who.int/news-room/fact-sheets/detail/obesity-and-overweight;</a> UNICEF, "The State of the World's Children 2019: Children, Food, and Nutrition: Growing Well in a Changing World," 2019, <a href="https://www.unscn.org/en/news-events/recent-news?idnews=1999">https://www.unscn.org/en/news-events/recent-news?idnews=1999</a>.
- 9 "The Global Burden of Disease data suggest that, by 2025, nearly 268 million children and adolescents in 200 countries will be overweight, 124 million will have obesity." "The increase in the prevalence of obesity accounts for the rapid increase in diabetes, which now affects almost 9% of the world's population. Boyd A. Swinburn, Vivica I. Kraak, Steven Allender, Vincent J. Atkins, Phillip I. Baker, Jessica R. Bogard, et al, "The Global Syndemic of Obesity, Undernutrition, and Climate Change: The Lancet Commission Report," The Lancet Commissions 393, no. 10173 (23 Feb. 2019), p. 800, https://www.thelancet.com/journals/lancet/article/PIIS0140-6736(18)32822-8/fulltext. See also, American Academy of Pediatrics Committee on Nutrition, "Prevention of Pediatric Overweight and Obesity," Pediatrics 112, no. 2 (Aug. 2003): 424-430, http://aappolicy.aappublications.org/cgi/content/full/pediatrics:112/2/424.
- Tim Townshend and Amelia Lake, "Obesogenic Environments: Current Evidence of the Built and Food Environments," Perspectives in Public Health 137, no. 1 (1 Jan. 2017): 38-44, https://journals.sagepub.com/doi/abs/10.1177/1757913916679860?journalCode=rshi; Mauro Fisberg, Aline Veroneze de Mello, Gerson Luis Morais Ferrari, Agatha Nogueira Previdelli, Cristiane Hermes Sales, Regina Mara Fisberg, Georgina Gomez & Irina Kovalskys, "Is it Possible to Modify the Obesogenic Environment? Brazil Case," Child and Adolescent Obesity 2, no.1 (2019): 40-46, https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/2574254X.2019.1619435.

- Moody's Analytics, "The Economic Consequences of Millennial Health," Blue Cross Blue Shield Health of America, 6 Nov. 2019, p. 10, https://www.bcbs.com/the-health-of-america/reports/how-millennials-current-and-future-health-could-affect-our-economy.
- 12 Jane E. Brody, "Half of us Face Obesity, Dire Projections Show," New York Times, 10 Feb. 2020, https://www.nytimes.com/2020/02/10/well/live/halfof-us-face-obesity-dire-projections-show.html. "In as many as 29 states, the prevalence of obesity will exceed 50 percent, with no state having less than 35 percent of residents who are obese..."
- David S. Ludwig and Richard Malley, "Americans Are Already Too Diseased to Go Back to Work Right Now," New York Times, 30 Mar. 2020, https://www.nytimes.com/2020/03/30/opinion/obesity-us-health-coronavirus.html?referringSource=articleShare; UNICEF, "The State of the World's Children 2019: Children, Food, and Nutrition"; Mimi Tatlow-Golden, Emma Boyland, Jo Jewell, Monika Zalnieriute, Elizabeth Handsley, and João Breda, "Tackling Food Marketing to Children in a Digital World: Trans-Disciplinary Perspectives," World Health Organizations Europe, Nov. 2016, p. 2, https://www.euro.who.int/\_data/assets/pdf\_file/0017/322226/Tackling-food-marketing-children-digital-world-trans-disciplinary-perspectives-en.pdf; United Nations, "Convention on the Rights of the Child," 20 Nov. 1989, https://www.ohchr.org/en/professionalinterest/pages/crc.aspx.
- William H. Dietz, "Reducing Childhood Obesity Now May Help in the Next Pandemic," Culture of Health Blog, 23 June 2020, https://www.rwjf.org/en/blog/2020/06/reducing-childhood-obesity-now-may-help-in-the-next-pandemic.html; Mary Van Beusekom, "Obesity, Atypical Immune Response in Some Kids with COVID-19," CIDRAP News, 3 June 2020, https://www.cidrap.umn.edu/news-perspective/2020/06/obesity-atypical-immune-response-some-kids-covid-19; Gianluca Iacobellis, Alexis Elias Malavazos, and Tanira Ferreira, "COVID-19 Rise in Younger Adults with Obesity: Visceral Adiposity Can Predict the Risk," Obesity 28, no. 10 (Oct. 2020): 1795, https://onlinelibrary.wilev.com/doi/10.1002/oby.22951.
- Nancy T. Browne, Julia A. Snethen, Cindy Smith Greenberg, Marilyn Frenn, Jill F. Kilanowski, Bonnie Gance-Cleveland, Pamela J. Burke, and Linda Lewandowski, "When Pandemics Collide: The Impact of COVID-19 on Childhood Obesity," Journal of Pediatric Nursing, S0882-5963(20)30653-9. 11 Nov. 2020, doi:10.1016/j.pedn.2020.11.004, https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC7657263/.
- Dietz, "Reducing Childhood Obesity Now May Help in the Next Pandemic"; Dylan Scott, "Covid-19's Devastating Toll on Black and Latino Americans, in One Chart," Vox, 17 Apr. 2020, https://www.vox.com/2020/4/17/21225610/ us-coronavirus-death-rates-blacks-latinos-whites.
- William Wan, "Coronavirus Kills Far More Hispanic and Black Children than White Youths, CDC Study Finds," Washington Post, 15 Sept. 2020, https:// www.washingtonpost.com/health/2020/09/15/covid-deaths-hispanicblack-children/.
- Jennifer Harris, Willie Frazier III, Shiriki Kumanyika, and Amelie G. Ramirez, "Increasing Disparities in Unhealthy Food Advertising Targeted to Hispanic and Black Youth," Rudd Center for Food Policy & Obesity, Jan. 2019, <a href="http://uconnruddcenter.org/files/Pdfs/TargetedMarketingReport2019.pdf">http://uconnruddcenter.org/files/Pdfs/TargetedMarketingReport2019.pdf</a>.
- 19 American Heart Association, "Fact Sheet: Unhealthy and Unregulated Food Advertising and Marketing to Children," <a href="https://www.heart.org/-/media/files/about-us/policy-research/fact-sheets/healthy-schools-and-childhood-obesity/food-marketing-and-advertising-to-children-fact-sheet.pdf?la=en.</a>
- 20 Kathryn C. Montgomery, Generation Digital: Politics, Commerce, and Childhood in the Age of the Internet (Cambridge, MA: MIT Press, 2007).
- 21 Kathryn C. Montgomery and Jeff Chester, "Interactive Food and Beverage Marketing: Targeting Adolescents in the Digital Age," Journal of Adolescent Health, June 2009, https://www.jahonline.org/article/ \$1054-139X(09)00149-9/fulltext; Jeff Chester and Kathryn C. Montgomery, "Digital Food Marketing to Children and Adolescents: Problematic Practices and Policy Interventions," Oct. 2011, https://www.democraticmedia.org/ sites/default/files/field/public/2017/digitalads\_digital\_marketing\_report\_ final\_web\_201110171.pdf; Jeff Chester and Kathryn C. Montgomery, "The

- New Age of Food Marketing: How Companies Are Targeting and Luring Our Kids—And What Advocates Can Do About It, Oct. 2011, <a href="http://digitalads.org/how-youre-targeted/publications/new-age-food-marketing-how-companies-are-targeting-and-luring-our">http://digitalads.org/how-youre-targeted/publications/new-age-food-marketing-how-companies-are-targeting-and-luring-our</a>; Kathryn C Montgomery, Jeff Chester, Sonya A Grier, and Lori Dorfman, "The New Threat of Digital Marketing," <a href="https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/22643172/">Pediatric Clinics of North America 59, no. 3 (June 2012): 659-675, <a href="https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/22643172/">https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/22643172/</a>; Kathryn C. Montgomery, "Youth and Surveillance in the Facebook Era: Policy Interventions and Social Implications," <a href="https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0308596114001955">https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0308596114001955</a>; Montgomery, <a href="https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0308596114001955">https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0308596114001955</a>; Montgomery, <a href="https://generation.pigital">Generation.pigital</a>.
- Tatlow-Golden, et al, "Tackling Food Marketing to Children in a Digital World: Trans-disciplinary Perspectives"; WHO-Europe, "Children's Rights, Evidence of Impact, Methodological Challenges, Regulatory Options and Policy Implications for the WHO European Region," 2016, http://www.euro. who.int/en/health-topics/disease-prevention/nutrition/publications/2016/ tackling-food-marketing-to-children-in-a-digital-world-trans-disciplinaryperspectives.-childrens-rights,-evidence-of-impact,-methodologicalchallenges,-regulatory-options-and-policy-implications-for-the-whoeuropean-region-2016; WHO Europe, "Evaluating Implementation of the WHO's Set of Recommendations on the Marketing of Foods and Non-Alcoholic Beverages to Children. Progress, Challenges and Guidance for Next Steps in the WHO European Region," 2018, http://www.euro.who. int/en/health-topics/disease-prevention/nutrition/publications/2018/ evaluating-implementation-of-the-who-set-of-recommendations-on-themarketing-of-foods-and-non-alcoholic-beverages-to-children.-progress,challenges-and-guidance-for-next-steps-in-the-who-european-region. Monique Potvin Kent and Elise Pauze, "The Frequency and Healthfulness of Food and Beverages Advertised on Adolescents' Preferred Websites in Canada," Journal of Adolescent Health 63 (2018): 102-107; Norwegian Consumer Council, "Young and Exposed to Unhealthy Marketing: Digital Food Marketing Using Influencers," 2019, https://fil.forbrukerradet.no/wpcontent/uploads/2019/02/young-and-exposed-to-unhealthy-marketingdigital-food-marketing-using-influencers-report-february-2019.pdf; A.J. Vassallo, B. Kelly, L. Zhang, Z. Wang Z, S. Young S,B. Freeman, "Junk Food Marketing on Instagram: Content Analysis," JMIR Public Health and Surveillance 4, n. 2 (5 June 2018): e54, https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/ pubmed/29871854. See also Rudd Center for Food Policy & Obesity, "Policy Briefs and Reports," http://www.uconnruddcenter.org/policy-briefs-and-
- 23 In one recent review, for example, scholars noted that the food industry uses digital marketing "to encourage young people to buy, share, promote and consume energy-dense, nutrient-poor HFSS [high fat, sugar, and salt] food and beverage products through company-owned and thirdparty websites and social media platforms owned by transnational technology firms, shared as Instagram and Facebook posts, Twitter Tweets and YouTube videos." Vivica I. Kraak, Mi Zhou, and Sofia Rincon Gallardo Patino, "Digital Marketing to Young People: Consequences for the Health and Diets of Future Generations," July 2020, https://www. researchgate.net/publication/342834713\_Digital\_marketing\_to\_young\_ people Consequences for the health and diets of future generations. See also, Emily Truman and Charlene Elliott, "Identifying Food marketing to Teenagers: A Scoping Review," International Journal of Behavioral Nutrition and Physical Activity 16, no.1 Dec. 2019), https://www. researchgate.net/publication/335249510\_Identifying\_food\_marketing\_ to teenagers a scoping review; Monique Potvin Kent and Elise Pauzé, The Frequency and Healthfulness of Food and Beverages Advertised on Adolescents' Preferred Web Sites in Canada." Journal of Adolescent Health 63, no. 1 (July 2018): 102-107, https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih. gov/30060846 Norwegian Consumer Council, "Young and Exposed to Unhealthy Marketing"; Anna E. Coates, Charlotte A. Hardman, Jason C.G. Halford, Paul Christiansen and Emma J. Boyland, "Social Media Influencer Marketing and Children's Food Intake: A Randomized Trial," Pediatrics 143, no. 4 (Apr. 2019): e20182554, https://pediatrics.aappublications.org/ content/143/4/e20182554; Christopher Holmberg, John E Chaplin, Thomas Hillman, and Christina Berg, "Adolescents' Presentation of Food in Social Media: An Explorative Study," Appetite 99 (Apr. 2016): 121-129, https://

- pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/26792765/; Frances Fleming-Milici and Jennifer L. Harris, "Adolescents' Engagement with Unhealthy Food and Beverage Brands on Social Media," *Appetite* 146 (Mar. 2020): 104501, <a href="https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31669579/">https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31669579/</a>; Gráinne Murphy, Ciara Corcoran, Mimi Tatlow-Golden, Emma Boyland, and Brendan Rooney, "See, Like, Share, Remember: Adolescents' Responses to Unhealthy-, Healthy- and Non-Food Advertising in Social Media," *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health* 17, no. 7 (25 Mar. 2020): 2181, <a href="https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32218252/">https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32218252/</a>.
- 24 In the UK, for example, Prime Minister Boris Johnson, who himself was hospitalized with COVID-19 several months ago, has called for restrictions on food advertising to young people. "Coronavirus Prompts PM Into Obesity Crackdown," BBC News, 24 July 2020, https://www.bbc.com/news/uk-53522492; UK Department of Health and Social Care and Department for Digital, Culture, Media & Sport, "New Public Consultation on Total Ban of Online Advertising for Unhealthy Foods," 10 Nov. 2020, https://www.gov.uk/government/news/new-public-consultation-on-total-ban-of-online-advertising-for-unhealthy-foods; "New Food Marketing Regulations in Chile are Reducing the Use of Child-Targeted Packaging," 4 Dec. 2019, https://sph.unc.edu/sph-news/new-food-marketing-regulations-in-chile-are-reducing-the-use-of-child-targeted-packaging/; Rebecka Allen, "2020's Top Trends in Food Marketing Regulation," World Federation of Advertisers, 15 Dec. 2020, https://wfanet.org/knowledge/item/2020/12/15/2020s-top-trends-in-food-marketing-regulation.
- UNICEF, "Children, Food and Nutrition: Growing Well in a Changing World," 2019, https://www.unicef.org/media/63016/file/SOWC-2019.pdf; Swinborn, et al, "The Global Syndemic of Obesity, Undernutrition, and Climate Change."
- 26 See William H. Dietz, "New Strategies To Improve Food Marketing To Children," Health Affairs 32, n. 9 (2013): 1652-1658, https://www. healthaffairs.org/doi/pdf/10.1377/hlthaff.2012.1294; see also Siva Vaidhyanathan, "Billion-dollar Fines Can't Stop Google and Facebook. That's Peanuts for Them," The Guardian, 26 July 2019, https://www. theguardian.com/commentisfree/2019/jul/26/google-facebook-regulation-ftc-settlement.
- "50th Anniversary of the White House Conference on Food, Nutrition and Health," Oct. 2019, <a href="https://sites.tufts.edu/foodnutritionandhealth2019/1969-white-house-conference/">https://sites.tufts.edu/foodnutritionandhealth2019/slides/</a>. Slides from the various presentations made at 2019 conference are available at <a href="https://sites.tufts.edu/foodnutritionandhealth2019/slides/">https://sites.tufts.edu/foodnutritionandhealth2019/slides/</a>.
- The National Academies, "Food Marketing Aimed at Kids Influences Poor Nutritional Choices, IOM Study Finds; Broad Effort Needed to Promote Healthier Products and Diets," 6 Dec. 2005, <a href="http://www8.nationalacademies.org/onpinews/newsitem.aspx?RecordID=11514">http://www8.nationalacademies.org/onpinews/newsitem.aspx?RecordID=11514</a>; J. M. McGinnis, J. A. Gootman, and V. I. Kraak, eds., Food Marketing to Children and Youth: Threat or Opportunity? (Washington, DC, The National Academies, 2005).
- 29 Jerold Mande, Walter Willett, John Auerbach, Sara Bleich, Emily Broad Leib, Christina Economos, Timothy Griffin, Thomas Grumbly, Frank Hu, Howard Koh H, Dariush Mozaffarian, Rafael Pérez-Escamilla, Hilary Kessler Seligman, Mary Story, Parke Wilde, and Cathie Woteki, "Report of the 50th Anniversary of the White House Conference on Food, Nutrition, and Health: Honoring the Past, Taking Actions for our Future," Mar. 2020, https://sites. tufts.edu/foodnutritionandhealth2019/.
- 30 Kaiser Family Foundation, "The Role of Media in Childhood Obesity," Issue Brief, Feb. 2004, <a href="http://www.kff.org/entmedia/upload/The-Role-Of-Media-in-Childhood-Obesity.pdf">http://www.kff.org/entmedia/upload/The-Role-Of-Media-in-Childhood-Obesity.pdf</a>. See also "Health, Diet, and Eating Patterns of Children and Youth," in McGinnis, Gootman, and Kraak, eds, Food Marketing to Children and Youth, pp. 39-90; Todd J. Zywicki, Debra Holt, and Maureen K. Ohlhausen, "Obesity and Advertising Policy," George Mason Law Review 12, no. 4 (2004), <a href="http://mason.gmu.edu/-tzywick2/GMU%20Article.pdf">http://mason.gmu.edu/-tzywick2/GMU%20Article.pdf</a>.
- 31 See summary of studies in McGinnis, Gootman, and Kraak, eds, Food Marketing to Children and Youth: Threat or Opportunity?

- 32 See, for example, Nicholas Freudenberg, Legal but Lethal: Corporations, Consumption, and Protecting Public Health (New York, Oxford University Press, 2014); Michael F. Jacobson, Salt Wars: The Battle over the Biggest Killer in the American Diet, (Cambridge, MA: MIT Press, 2020); Chin Jou, Super Sizing Urban America: How Inner Cities Got Fast Food with Government Help, (Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2017); Michael Moss, Salt, Sugar, and Fat: How the Food Giants Hooked Us, (New York: Random House, 2013); Marion Nestle, Food Politics: How the Food Industry Influences Nutrition and Health, Berkeley: University of California Press, 2003); Marion Nestle, Unsavory Truth: How Food Companies Skew the Science of What We Eat, (New York: Basic Books, 2018).
- 33 David Stuckler and Marion Nestle, "Big Food, Food Systems, and Global Health," PLoS Medicine 9, no. 6, (19 June 2012): e1001242, <a href="https://journals.plos.org/plosmedicine/article?id=10.1371/journal.pmed.1001242">https://journals.plos.org/plosmedicine/article?id=10.1371/journal.pmed.1001242</a>.
- 34 Charlene Elliott, "Big Food' and 'Gamified' Products: Promotion, Packing, and the Promise of Fun," Critical Public Health 25, no. 3 (2015): 348-360, https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/09581596.2014.953034.
- 35 Commercials for sugary cereals such as Trix, Coco Puffs, and Lucky Charms were already a familiar part of the Saturday morning TV landscape. Though their proliferation in the 60s and 70s had prompted outcries from consumer groups and child advocates, attempts to regulate them failed. See Michael F. Jacobson and Laurie Ann Mazur, Marketing Madness: A Survival Guide for a Consumer Society (Boulder, CO: Westview Press, 1995).
- 36 McGinnis, Gootman, and Kraak, eds, Food Marketing to Children and Youth: Threat or Opportunity? p. 158.
- 37 Kathryn C. Montgomery, Generation Digital: Politics, Commerce, and Childhood in the Age of the Internet (Cambridge, MA: MIT Press, 2007), chapter 4.
- Jeff Chester and Kathryn Montgomery, "Digital Food Marketing to Children and Adolescents: Problematic Practices and Policy Interventions," Oct. 2011, https://www.democraticmedia.org/sites/default/files/field/public/2017/ digitalads\_digital\_marketing\_report\_final\_web\_201110171.pdf; Jeff Chester and Kathryn Montgomery, "The New Age of Food Marketing: How Companies Are Targeting and Luring Our Kids—And What Advocates Can Do About It, Oct. 2011, http://digitalads.org/how-youre-targeted/ publications/new-age-food-marketing-how-companies-are-targetingand-luring-our; Kathryn C Montgomery, Jeff Chester, Sonya A Grier, and Lori Dorfman, "The New Threat of Digital Marketing," Pediatric Clinics of North America 59, no. 3 (June 2012): 659-675, https://pubmed.ncbi. nlm.nih.gov/22643172/; Kathryn C. Montgomery, "Youth and Surveillance in the Facebook Era: Policy Interventions and Social Implications," Telecommunications Policy 39, n. 9 (Oct. 2015): 771-786, https:// www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0308596114001955; Montgomery, Generation Digital.
- 39 Lauraine Genota, "Why Generation Z Learners Prefer YouTube Lessons Over Printed Books," Education Week, 11 Sept. 2018, https://www.edweek.org/ew/articles/2018/09/12/why-generation-z-learners-prefer-youtube-lessons.html; Google, "The Magic Behind Unboxing on YouTube," Think with Google, Nov. 2014, https://www.thinkwithgoogle.com/consumer-insights/youtube-insights-stats-data-trends-vol7/; Stuart Dredge, "Why YouTube is the New Children's TV... and Why it Matters," The Guardian, 19 Nov. 2015, https://www.theguardian.com/technology/2015/nov/19/youtube-is-the-new-childrens-tv-heres-why-that-matters; Julia Alexander, "YouTube's Biggest Kids Show is About to Take Over Streaming Services," The Verge, 19 Oct. 2020, https://www.theverge.com/2020/10/19/21519095/cocomelon-netflix-moonbug-blippi-hulu-streaming-youtube-children-entertainment.
- 40 Mara Singer, "Content vs. Devices: What Reigns Supreme?" Kidscreen, 5 Mar. 2019, http://kidscreen.com/2019/03/05/from-devices-to-contentproviders-youtube-reigns-with-kids/.
- 41 Laurie Sullivan, "YouTube Ads Making an Impact, Brands Benefiting From Content Made For Kids," MediaPost, 20 Aug. 2020, https://www.mediapost. com/publications/article/354950/youtube-ads-making-an-impact-brandsbenefiting-fr.html.

- 42 Kidoz, "Kid-Friendly Monetization: The Annual Survey for Kids' App Publishers," Kidoz Blog, 5 May 2019, https://kidoz.net/blog/kid-friendlymonetization-the-annual-survey-for-kids-app-publishers/.
- 43 "What We Know about Marketing on TikTok," WARC Best Practice, March 2020, https://www.warc.com/content/paywall/article/bestprac/what-we-know-about-marketing-on-tiktok/131979 (personal copy).
- 44 Sarah Perez, "Kids Now Spend Nearly as Much Time Watching TikTok as YouTube in US, UK and Spain," TechCrunch. 4 June 2020, <a href="https://techcrunch.com/2020/06/04/kids-now-spend-nearly-as-much-time-watching-tiktok-as-youtube-in-u-s-u-k-and-spain/;">https://www.warc.com/.rikTok as Much as Facebook," WARC, 7 Nov. 2019, <a href="https://www.warc.com/newsandopinion/news/us-teens-use-tiktok-as-much-as-facebook/42878">https://www.warc.com/newsandopinion/news/us-teens-use-tiktok-as-much-as-facebook/42878</a>.
- 45 Rob Owen, "Cornucopia of Children's Content Comes to Streaming Services," Variety, 2 Aug. 2018, https://variety.com/2018/tv/features/ sesame-workshop-pbs-kids-hulu-amazon-netflix-childrens-content-1202891363/.m.
- 46 Elizabeth Foster, "Kid Spending Shifts to Online Games," Kidscreen, 16 Sept. 2020, https://kidscreen.com/2020/09/16/kid-spending-shifts-to-online-games/; Patrick Shanley, "Gaming Usage Up 75 Percent Amid Coronavirus Outbreak, Verizon Reports," Hollywood Reporter, 17 Mar. 2020, https://www.hollywoodreporter.com/news/gaming-usage-up-75-percent-coronavirus-outbreak-verizon-reports-1285140.
- 47 Foster, "Kid Spending Shifts to Online Games."
- 48 Ruchir Sharma, "People Aren't Reading or Watching Movies. They're Gaming." New York Times, 15 Aug. 2020, https://www.nytimes.com/2020/08/15/opinion/fortnite-epic-apple-gaming.html?referringSource=articleShare.
- 49 Brad Adgate, "Nielsen: How the Pandemic Changed At Home Media Consumption," Forbes, 21 Aug. 2020, https://www.forbes.com/sites/ bradadgate/2020/08/21/nielsen-how-the-pandemic-changed-at-homemedia-consumption/?sh=6e7d71655a28.
- 50 Alex Barker, "Digital Ad Market Set to Eclipse Traditional Media for First Time," Financial Times, 22 June 2020, https://www.ft.com/content/d8aaf886-d1f0-40fb-abff-2945629b68c0 (subscription required).
- 51 Laurie Sullivan, "AdTheorent Releases Advanced Predictive Technology For Advertisers," 19 Dec. 2018, <a href="https://adtheorent.com/news/adtheorent-releases-advanced-predictive-technology-for-advertisers">https://adtheorent.com/news/adtheorent-releases-advanced-predictive-technology-for-advertisers</a>.
- 52 Facebook, "Dynamic Creative," <a href="https://www.facebook.com/business/m/facebook-dynamic-creative-ads">https://www.facebook.com/business/m/facebook.com/business/ads/dynamic-ads?ref=search\_new\_1</a>.
- Sara Hamdan, "Vogon and the Era of Dynamic Video," Think with Google, Aug. 2016, <a href="https://www.thinkwithgoogle.com/intl/en-145/perspectives/local-articles/vogon-and-era-dynamic-video/;">https://www.thinkwithgoogle.com/intl/en-145/perspectives/local-articles/vogon-and-era-dynamic-video/;</a> Elisabeth Ho and Arun Vemuri, "One Message Doesn't Fit All: Creating Personalized Video Ads With Vogon," Think with Google, Aug. 2017, <a href="https://www.thinkwithgoogle.com/intl/en-apac/ad-channel/video/creating-dynamic-personalized-video-ads-vogon/">https://www.thinkwithgoogle.com/intl/en-apac/ad-channel/video/creating-dynamic-personalized-video-ads-vogon/</a>; George P. Slefo, "YouTube Lets Brands Make Thousands of Videos from One Ad," <a href="https://adage.com/article/digital/youtube-rolls-tools-customized-video-ads/310581/">https://adage.com/article/digital/youtube-rolls-tools-customized-video-ads/310581/</a>; Greg Jarboe, "Video ROI: Why Kellogg's Spends 70% of its Advertising Budget With YouTube," 31 May 2018, <a href="https://tubularinsights.com/kelloggs-youtube-roi/">https://tubularinsights.com/kelloggs-youtube-roi/</a>; Prabhjote Gill, "YouTube CEO Explains How the Streaming Platform Helped Pepsi and Hyundai in India," Business Insider, 10 Apr. 2019, <a href="https://www.businessinsider.in/pepsi-idea-icici-hyundais-youtube-marketing-campaigns-are-a-hit/articleshow/68811241.cms">https://www.businessinsider.in/pepsi-idea-icici-hyundais-youtube-marketing-campaigns-are-a-hit/articleshow/68811241.cms</a>.
- 54 Alex Underwood, "What Can Brand Marketers Learn from Spotify's Approach to Personalisation?" Admap Magazine, Nov. 2018, <a href="https://www.warc.com/content/article/admap/what\_can\_brand\_marketers\_learn\_from\_spotifys\_approach\_to\_personalisation/124129">https://www.warc.com/content/article/admap/what\_can\_brand\_marketers\_learn\_from\_spotifys\_approach\_to\_personalisation/124129</a>.
- 55 "Snickers Hungerithm Wins Media Plan of the Year," MediaCom, 19 Sept. 2017, https://www.mediacom.com/us/news/news/2017/snickershungerithm-wins-media-plan-of-the-year; "Snickers: HUNGERITHM," WARC, 2018, https://www.warc.com/content/article/snickershungerithm/122233; "KFC: The First Colonel to Conquer Esports," MMA

- Case Studies Hub, https://www.mmaglobal.com/case-study-hub/case\_studies/view/56768
- 56 Mindshare Media, "KFC: Colonel KI," <a href="https://www.mindshareworld.com/china/work/kfc-colonel-ki">https://www.mindshareworld.com/china/work/kfc-colonel-ki</a>
- 57 "Ruffles—NFL Chatbot," Eleventh Annual Shorty Awards, 2019, <a href="https://shortyawards.com/11th/ruffles-nfl-chatbot-2">https://shortyawards.com/11th/ruffles-nfl-chatbot-2</a>.
- 58 "Facebook Messenger Chatbot Case Study," Chatbot Geeks, <a href="https://www.messengerchatbotagency.com/mcdonalds-messenger-chatbot.">httml</a>. Whatsapp is also being used, for example, by KFC in Lesotho and Botswana to market its menu through a messaging platform-based contest. "KFC Africa: CRM Rewards Solution," WARC, 2019, <a href="https://www.warc.com/content/article/kfc-africa-crm-rewards-solution/130121">https://www.warc.com/content/article/kfc-africa-crm-rewards-solution/130121</a>.
- Allen Vamey, "Immersion Unexplained," The Escapist, 8 Aug. 2006, <a href="http://www.escapistmagazine.com/articles/view/issues/issue\_57/341-Immersion-Unexplained">http://www.escapistmagazine.com/articles/view/issues/issue\_57/341-Immersion-Unexplained</a>.
- 60 IAB, "IAB New Ad Portfolio," https://www.iab.com/newadportfolio/.
- 61 See AR/VR glossary available via Agatha Bochenek, Paul DeGrote and Marie Sornin, "Reality Check: Augmented Reality and Virtual Reality are Changing the Media Landscape," IAB, 11 July 2018, <a href="https://www.iab.com/news/reality-check-ar-vr/">https://www.iab.com/news/reality-check-ar-vr/</a>; "IAB Creates a Level Playing Field for AR & VR Advertising," Trivver, 3 Aug. 2018, <a href="https://medium.com/trivver/iab-creates-a-level-playing-field-for-ar-vr-advertising-cf5715c84aa3">https://medium.com/trivver/iab-creates-a-level-playing-field-for-ar-vr-advertising-cf5715c84aa3</a>.
- 62 "Kellogg's Augmented Reality Island Adventure by Blippar," YouTube, 26 July 2018, <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fWHPYeeRoBg">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fWHPYeeRoBg</a>, "The Work: Kellogg's," Blippar, <a href="https://www.blippar.com/work/kelloggs">https://www.blippar.com/work/kelloggs</a>.
- 63 "McDonald's—TrayQuest," You Tube, 12 June 2017, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=v8\_y4SsfQ5s; David Gianatasio, "McDonald's Is Now Making Happy Meal Boxes That Turn Into Virtual Reality Headsets," Adweek, 29 Feb. 2016, https://www.adweek.com/creativity/mcdonalds-now-making-happy-meal-boxes-turn-virtual-reality-headsets-169907/; "Arcos Dorados Comércio de Alimentos Ltda: McBot," MMA Case Studies Hub, https://www.mmaglobal.com/case-study-hub/case\_studies/view/50466.
- 64 Robert Williams, "Mountain Dew, AMC Launch 'Walking Dead' AR App," Mobile Marketer, 7 Sept. 2017, <a href="https://www.mobilemarketer.com/news/mountain-dew-amc-launch-walking-dead-ar-app/504434/">https://www.mobilemarketer.com/news/mountain-dew-amc-launch-walking-dead-ar-app/504434/</a>.
- "Pepsi Kicks Off Unofficial Start to Summer with Pepsi #Summergram on Instagram," PR Newswire, 20 May 2019, https://www.prnewswire.com/news-releases/pepsi-kicks-off-unofficial-start-to-summer-with-pepsi-summergram-on-instagram-300853286.html; "Pepsi: #Summergram," Case Studies on WARC, 2019, https://www.warc.com/content/article/pepsi-summergram/133132; "Instagram Face Filters for Pepsi," WeAR, 2019, https://wear-studio.com/instagram-lenses-for-pepsi/
- 66 Coca-Cola, "A World of Choice," <a href="http://www.coca-colafreestyle.com/home/">http://www.coca-colafreestyle.com/home/</a>;

  Amazon, "Coca-Cola and AWS Reimagine the Future of Contactless

  Experiences," 27 Oct. 2020, <a href="https://www.aboutamazon.com/news/aws/coca-cola-and-aws-reimagine-the-future-of-contactless-experiences.">https://www.aboutamazon.com/news/aws/coca-cola-and-aws-reimagine-the-future-of-contactless-experiences.</a>
- 67 Emily McReynolds, Sarah Hubbard, Timothy Lau, Aditya Saraf, Maya Cakmak and Franziska Roesner, "Toys that Listen: A Study of Parents, Children, and Internet-Connected Toys," CHI '17: Proceedings of the 2017 CHI Conference on Human Factors in Computing Systems, https:// techpolicylab.uw.edu/wp-content/uploads/2017/10/Toys-That-Listen\_CHI-2017.pdf
- Ingrida Milkaite and Eva Lievens, "Towards a Better Protection of Children's Personal Data Collected by Connected Toys and Devices,"

  Digital Freedom Fund, <a href="https://digitalfreedomfund.org/towards-a-better-protection-of-childrens-personal-data-collected-by-connected-toys-and-devices/">https://digitalfreedomfund.org/towards-a-better-protection-of-childrens-personal-data-collected-by-connected-toys-and-devices/</a>; "Internet-Connected Toys Are Spying on Kids, Threatening Their Privacy and Security," Consumer Reports, 6 Dec. 2016, <a href="https://advocacy.consumerreports.org/press\_release/internet-connected-toys-are-spying-on-kids-threatening-their-privacy-and-security/">https://advocacy.consumerreports.org/press\_release/internet-connected-toys-are-spying-on-kids-threatening-their-privacy-and-security/</a>.
- 69 Dom Nicastro, "What Is Cross-Device Identification and How Can Marketers Use It?," CMS Wire, 27 June 2018, <a href="https://www.cmswire.com/digital-experience/what-is-cross-device-identification-xdid-and-how-can-marketers-use-it/">https://www.cmswire.com/digital-experience/what-is-cross-device-identification-xdid-and-how-can-marketers-use-it/</a>; "Programmatic Adspend to Exceed US\$100bn for the

- First Time in 2019," Zenith, https://www.zenithmedia.com/programmatic-adspend-to-exceed-us100bn-for-the-first-time-in-2019/. Through Google's "Director's Mix" ads, advertisers can more effectively target YouTube viewers. Facebook and many others offer similar systems. Google, "Director Mix," Create with Google, https://create.withgoogle.com/tools/director-mix; Facebook, "Create a Lookalike Audience from a Custom Audience," Facebook Business, https://www.facebook.com/business/a/custom-to-lookalike-audiences.
- 70 James McDonald, "One in Four Ad Dollars Goes to the Google/Facebook Duopoly," WARC Data Points, Mar. 2019, https://www.warc.com/content/ article/warc-datapoints/one\_in\_four\_ad\_dollars\_goes\_to\_the\_google\_ facebook\_duopoly/117305.
- 71 "The Beginners Guide to the Programmatic AdTech Ecosystem: Explained in an Interactive Graphic!" Martech Advisor, 9 Mar. 2018, <a href="https://www.martechadvisor.com/articles/ads/the-beginners-guide-to-the-programmatic-adtech-ecosystem-explained-in-an-interactive-graphic/">https://www.martechadvisor.com/articles/ads/the-beginners-guide-to-the-programmatic-adtech-ecosystem-explained-in-an-interactive-graphic/</a>.
- 72 Adobe, "Adobe Experience Cloud," <a href="https://www.adobe.com/what-is-adobe-experience-cloud.html">https://www.adobe.com/what-is-adobe-experience-cloud.html</a>; Tableau, "Why You Need a BI Platform and How to Choose One," <a href="https://www.tableau.com/learn/articles/business-intelligence/choosing-bi-platforms">https://www.tableau.com/learn/articles/business-intelligence/choosing-bi-platforms</a>; "Braze Launches Machine Learning-Powered Predictive Suite to Bolster Cross-Channel Capabilities and Boost Customer Loyalty," 21 Jan. 2020, <a href="https://www.prnewswire.com/news-releases/braze-launches-machine-learning-powered-predictive-suite-to-bolster-cross-channel-capabilities-and-boost-customer-loyalty-300988518.html">https://www.tableau.com/learning-powered-predictive-suite-to-bolster-cross-channel-capabilities-and-boost-customer-loyalty-300988518.html</a>.
- 73 Sarah Perez, "Kidtech Startup SuperAwesome is Now Valued at \$100+ Million and Profitable," TechCrunch, 19 Feb. 2018, <a href="https://techcrunch.com/2018/02/19/kidtech-startup-superawesome-is-now-valued-at-100-million-and-profitable/">https://techcrunch.com/2018/02/19/kidtech-startup-superawesome-is-now-valued-at-100-million-and-profitable/</a>.
- 74 Paul Sawers, "YouTube Taps Machine Learning to Serve the Best Contextual Ads for Each User," VentureBeat, 23 Sept. 2019, <a href="https://venturebeat.com/2019/09/23/youtube-taps-machine-learning-to-serve-the-best-contextual-ads-for-each-user/">https://venturebeat.com/2019/09/23/youtube-taps-machine-learning-to-serve-the-best-contextual-ads-for-each-user/</a>.
- 75 IAB, "Playable Ads for Brands, An IAB Playbook," 5 June 2019, <a href="https://www.iab.com/insights/playable-ads-for-brands-playbook/">https://www.iab.com/insights/playable-ads-for-brands-playbook/</a>; Idan Hershkovitz, "Playable Ads: Our Top 3 Examples, Bidalgo, 5 Aug. 2018, <a href="https://bidalgo.com/blog/playable-ads-facebook-top-examples/">https://bidalgo.com/blog/playable-ads-facebook-top-examples/</a>.
- 76 Sidney Fussell, "The Endless, Invisible Persuasion Tactics of the Internet," The Atlantic, 2 Aug. 2019, https://www.theatlantic.com/technology/ archive/2019/08/how-dark-patterns-online-manipulate-shoppers/595360/; Advertising Research Foundation, "Neuromarketing," https://thearf.org/ category/tag/neuromarketing/.
- 77 Emily Barley, "Applying Neuroscience Techniques to Improve Ad Creative," WARC, Apr. 2019, https://www.warc.com/content/article/warc-exclusive/ applying\_neuroscience\_techniques\_to\_improve\_ad\_creative/126116.
- 78 Bryn Farmsworth, "15 Powerful Examples of Neuromarketing in Action," Imotions, 5 Mar. 2019, <a href="https://imotions.com/blog/neuromarketing-examples/">https://imotions.com/blog/neuromarketing-examples/</a>; Affectiva, "Emotion Al Overview: What Is It and How Does It Work?" <a href="https://www.affectiva.com/emotion-ai-overview/">https://www.affectiva.com/emotion-ai-overview/</a>; Tobiipro, "Shopper Research," <a href="https://www.tobiipro.com/fields-of-use/marketing-consumer-research/shopper-research/">https://www.tobiipro.com/fields-of-use/marketing-consumer-research/shopper-research/</a>.
- 79 Tom Kelshaw, "Emotion Analytics: A Powerful Tool to Augment Gut Instinct," Think with Google, Aug. 2017<a href="https://www.thinkwithgoogle.com/intl/en-154/marketing-strategies/data-and-measurement/emotion-analytics-powerful-tool-augment-gut-instinct/">https://www.thinkwithgoogle.com/intl/en-154/marketing-strategies/data-and-measurement/emotion-analytics-powerful-tool-augment-gut-instinct/</a>.
- 80 See, for example, Nielsen, "Consumer Neuroscience," <a href="https://www.nielsen.com/consumerneuroscience">https://www.nielsen.com/consumerneuroscience</a>; Neuro-Insight, <a href="https://www.neuro-insight.com/">https://www.neuro-insight.com/</a>; Neuro-Insight, <a href="https://www.neuro-insight.com/">https://www.neuro-insight.com/</a>; Split Second, "Introducing Our New Neural Network Platform—EmNet," 13 Nov. 2019, <a href="https://splitsecondresearch.co.uk/2019/11/13/introducing-our-new-neural-network-platform-emnet/">https://splitsecondresearch.co.uk/2019/11/13/introducing-our-new-neural-network-platform-emnet/</a>.
- 81 Michael Craig, "Pixels of Influence Breaking Down Persuasive Design Principles," Toptal, https://www.toptal.com/designers/ux/persuasivedesign-principles.

- 82 "New Study: Google Manipulates Users Into Constant Tracking," Frobrukerrådet, 2018, <a href="https://www.forbrukerradet.no/side/google-manipulates-users-into-constant-tracking">https://www.forbrukerradet.no/side/google-manipulates-users-into-constant-tracking</a>; Arunesh Mathur, Gunes Acar, Michael J. Friedman, Elena Lucherini, Jonathan Mayer, Marshini Chetty, and Arvind Narayanan, "Dark Patterns at Scale: Findings from a Crawl of 11K Shopping Websites," <a href="https://exciv.org/pdf/1907.07032.pdf">Proceedings of the ACM on Human-Computer Interaction 3, (Nov. 2019), <a href="https://exciv.org/pdf/1907.07032.pdf">https://exciv.org/pdf/1907.07032.pdf</a>.
- 83 "What We Know About Audience Measurement," WARC Best Practice, Dec. 2018, <a href="https://www.warc.com/content/article/bestprac/what\_we\_know\_about\_audience\_measurement/111992">https://www.warc.com/content/article/bestprac/what\_we\_know\_about\_audience\_measurement/111992</a>.
- 84 Nadya Kohl, "PlacelQ & comScore Announce a New Way To Measure Cross-Channel," 3 Oct. 2017, <a href="https://www.placeiq.com/2017/10/placeiq-comscore-announce-a-new-way-to-measure-cross-channel/">https://www.placeiq.com/2017/10/placeiq-comscore-announce-a-new-way-to-measure-cross-channel/</a>; Alphonso, "IRI and Alphonso Combine Industry's Largest TV Data Set with Consumer Shopping Data for Cross-Platform Sales Attribution Measurement," 6 Feb. 2018, <a href="https://alphonso.tv/blog/pr/iri-alphonso-combine-industrys-largest-tv-data-set-consumer-shopping-data-cross-platform-sales-attribution-measurement/">https://alphonso.tv/blog/pr/iri-alphonso-combine-industrys-largest-tv-data-set-consumer-shopping-data-cross-platform-sales-attribution-measurement/</a>; Barry Levine, "Catalina Adds First Attribution Tracking Service," Marketing Land, 11 Jan. 2019, <a href="https://marketingland.com/catalina-adds-first-attribution-tracking-service-255266">https://marketingland.com/catalina-adds-first-attribution-tracking-service-255266</a>.
- 85 "RealityMine Chosen by Coalition for Innovative Media Measurement to Conduct Youth Total Cross-Media Usage Measurement Project," 16 June 2015, http://cimm-us.org/realitymine-chosen-by-coalition-for-innovativemedia-measurement-to-conduct-youth-total-cross-media-usagemeasurement-project/; https://thearf.org/category/articles/an-experimentin-understanding-kids-cross-platform-consumption/
- 86 Derek Wise, "The Five Changes Shaping the Future of Contextual Advertising," The Drum, 21 Nov. 2019, <a href="https://www.thedrum.com/">https://www.thedrum.com/</a> industryinsights/2019/11/21/the-five-changes-shaping-the-future-contextual-advertising; Ben Plomion, "Back to the Future: How Al-enhanced Contextual Targeting May Help Marketers in the Post-cookie Era," WARC Best Practices, Feb. 2000, <a href="https://www.warc.com/SubscriberContent/article/bestprac/back-to-the-future-how-ai-enhanced-contextual-targeting-may-help-marketers-in-the-post-cookie-era/131320.">https://www.warc.com/SubscriberContent/article/bestprac/back-to-the-future-how-ai-enhanced-contextual-targeting-may-help-marketers-in-the-post-cookie-era/131320.</a>
- 87 "Scale Your Contextual Advertising More Effectively with YouTube Dynamic Lineups," Google Ads Help, 16 Sept. 2020, <a href="https://support.google.com/google-ads/answer/10070012">https://support.google.com/google-ads/answer/10070012</a>.
- 88 Scarlett Cayford, "How Awesome Content Targeting Creates a Contextual Map of Kids Content," SuperAwesome, 18 May 2017, <a href="https://www.superawesome.com/blog/how-awesome-content-targeting-creates-a-contextual-map-of-kids-content-video/">https://www.superawesome.com/blog/how-awesome-content-targeting-creates-a-contextual-map-of-kids-content-video/</a>.
- 89 Smarty Pants, "What We Do," <a href="https://www.asksmartypants.com/what-we-do">https://www.asksmartypants.com/what-we-do</a>; Market Research Society, "Kids & Youth Research 2019," <a href="https://www.mrs.org.uk/event/conferences/kids-and-youth-2019">https://www.mrs.org.uk/event/conferences/kids-and-youth-2019</a>; Market Research Society, "FMCG Research Summit," <a href="https://www.mrs.org.uk/event/conferences/fmcg-research-conferences/fmcg-research
- 90 Esomar, "Research Companies Specialised in Children / Youth's Research," <a href="https://directory.esomar.org/solution5">https://directory.esomar.org/solution5</a> Children-Youth-s-Research/; The Pineapple Lounge, "International Youth Research Requires Skills," <a href="https://thepineapplelounge.com/#international">https://thepineapplelounge.com/#international</a>; Katie McQuater, "Kids and Youth: Understanding Children's Culture," Research Live, 25 Jan. 2019, <a href="https://www.research-live.com/article/news/kids-and-youth-understanding-childrens-culture/id/5048992">https://www.research-live.com/article/news/kids-and-youth-understanding-childrens-culture/id/5048992</a>; Market Research Society, "FMCG Research Summit," 9 May 2019, <a href="https://www.mrs.org.uk/event/conferences/fmcg-research-conference">https://www.mrs.org.uk/event/conferences/fmcg-research-conference</a>; Kantar TNS, "Millennials and Teens: Millennial Consumer Segments," <a href="https://www.tnsglobal.com/us/growth-point/consumption-universe/millennials-and-teens">https://www.tnsglobal.com/us/growth-point/consumption-universe/millennials-and-teens</a>.
- 91 Smarty Pants, "2019 Brand Love Study," <a href="https://www.asksmartypants.com/syndicated-products">https://www.asksmartypants.com/syndicated-products</a>.
- 92 Smarty Pants, "2019 Brand Love Study." Among Smarty Pants clients were Facebook, Google, Coca-Cola, PepsiCo, McDonald's, Mondelez, Hershey, and Mars. Smarty Pants, "World-Class Clients," <a href="https://www.asksmartypants.com/clients">https://www.asksmartypants.com/clients.</a>
- 93 Facebook, "Facebook AI Research," <a href="https://research.fb.com/category/facebook-ai-research">https://research.fb.com/category/facebook-ai-research</a>; Corinne Purtill, "According to New Google Research,

- Teens Think Google is Cool—Sorry, 'Lit," Quartz, 3 Apr. 2017, <a href="https://qz.com/949070/google-commissions-teen-study-that-says-google-is-cool/">https://qz.com/949070/google-commissions-teen-study-that-says-google-is-cool/</a>.
- 94 Laura Donovan, "Pester Power and the Influence of Children on Household Purchases," Business 2 Community, 28 Mar. 2016, https://www. business2community.com/consumer-marketing/pester-power-influence-children-household-purchases-01496501.
- 95 Facebook, "Household Decision Making: Majority Rules Infographic," Facebook IQ, 22 Mar. 2016, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/business/news/insights/modern-parenting-a-world-of-infinite-choices-and-voices">https://www.facebook.com/business/news/insights/modern-parenting-a-world-of-infinite-choices-and-voices</a>. One survey of children 6-11 in 30 countries documented children's growing role in influencing family food and beverage purchasing decisions, noting that this "leverage" increased as they reached the age of 10. For example, 94 percent of the children reported that they influenced grocery shopping decisions; 83 percent said they impacted what snacks were purchased; and 84 percent told researchers they helped parents choose restaurants for family meals. Anna Noel Taylor, "Around the World, Kids Exert a Powerful Influence on Household Decisions," Viacom Global Insights, 18 Oct. 2017, <a href="https://insights.viacom.com/post/around-the-world-kids-exert-a-powerful-influence-on-household-decisions/">https://insights.viacom.com/post/around-the-world-kids-exert-a-powerful-influence-on-household-decisions/</a>; "Kidfluence: How Kids Influence Buying Behavior," Viacom, <a href="https://www.viacom.com/news/kidfluence-kids-influence-buying-behavior">https://www.viacom.com/news/kidfluence-kids-influence-buying-behavior</a>.
- William H. Frey, "The Nation is Diversifying Even Faster Than Predicted, According to New Census Data," Brookings 1 July 2020, <a href="https://www.brookings.edu/research/new-census-data-shows-the-nation-is-diversifying-even-faster-than-predicted/">https://www.brookings.edu/research/new-census-data-shows-the-nation-is-diversifying-even-faster-than-predicted/</a>; "Children of Color Projected to be Majority of U.S. Youth This Year," PBS, 9 Jan. 2020, <a href="https://www.pbs.org/newshour/nation/children-of-color-projected-to-be-majority-of-u-s-youth-this-year">https://www.pbs.org/newshour/nation/children-of-color-projected-to-be-majority-of-u-s-youth-this-year</a>.
- 97 Mario X. Carrasco, "Your Gen Z Problem is a Multicultural Problem," ThinkNow, 31 Mar. 2020, https://thinknow.com/blog/your-gen-z-problem-is-a-multicultural-problem/.
- 98 Burt Helm, "Ethnic Marketing: McDonald's Is Lovin' It," Bloomburg Businessweek, 8 July 2010, <a href="https://www.bloomberg.com/news/articles/2010-07-08/ethnic-marketing-mcdonalds-is-lovin-it">https://www.bloomberg.com/news/articles/2010-07-08/ethnic-marketing-mcdonalds-is-lovin-it</a>.
- 99 Nielsen, "Descubrimiento Digital: The Online Lives of Latinx Consumers," 28 Aug. 2018, https://www.nielsen.com/us/en/insights/report/2018/ descubrimiento-digital-the-online-lives-of-latinx-consumers/.
- 100 Stephen Whiteside, "Why Marketers Must Correct Their Historic Under-investment in Reaching Asian Americans," WARC Event Reports, Oct. 2020, https://www.warc.com/content/article/why-marketers-must-correct-their-historic-under-investment-in-reaching-asian-americans/134950; Maria Twena, "Segmenting Multi-generational Families: Hispanic Marketers Need to Move from 1:1 to 1:X." WARC Exclusive, Mar. 2020, https://www.warc.com/SubscriberContent/article/warc-exclusive/segmenting-multi-generational-families-hispanic-marketers-need-to-move-from-11-to-1x/131372.
- 101 "AIMM: Members," Association of National Advertisers, <a href="https://www.ana.net/content/show/id/aimm-members">https://www.ana.net/content/show/id/aimm-members</a>; ThinkNow Research, "Reports," <a href="https://thinknowresearch.com/reports/">https://thinknowresearch.com/reports/</a>.
- 102 Sonya A. Grier and Shiriki K. Kumanyika, "The Context for Choice: Health Implications of Targeted Food and Beverage Marketing to African Americans," *American Journal of Public Health* 98, no. 9 (Sept. 2008): 1616-1629, https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC2509618/.
- 103 A key goal is to "Enhance representation, projectability, overall reliability and access to multicultural segment data [and] validate investment in multicultural segments by demonstrating effective growth and return-on-investment." "Alliance for Inclusive and Multicultural Marketing (AIMM)," Association of National Advertisers, <a href="https://www.ana.net/content/show/id/aimm-home">https://www.ana.net/content/show/id/aimm-home</a>; "AIMM: Benefits of Joining." Association of National Advertisers, <a href="https://www.ana.net/content/show/id/aimm-benefits">https://www.ana.net/content/show/id/aimm-benefits</a>.
- 104 Alliance for Inclusive and Multicultural Marketing, "Who We Are," <a href="https://www.anaaimm.net/about/who-we-are">https://www.anaaimm.net/about/who-we-are</a>; Alliance for Inclusive and Multicultural Marketing, "AIMM's New Metric (CIIM™) Measures Culture's Impact In Brand Advertising And Programming," 19 Mar. 2020, <a href="https://www.">https://www.</a>

- anaaimm.net/webinars/aimms-new-metric-ciim-tm-measures-cultures-impact-in-brand-advertising-and-programming.
- Mariel White, Claudia Nieto, and Simon Barquera, "Good Deeds and Cheap Marketing: The Food Industry in the Time of COVID-19," Obesity 28, no. 9 (Sept. 2020): 1578-1579, https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1002/ oby.22910.
- 106 Interfaith Center on Corporate Responsibility, "Brands Questioned by Investors on Their Role in Contributing to Racial Disparities in Food System," 15 Dec. 2020, <a href="https://www.iccr.org/sites/default/files/blog\_attachments/final\_pr\_nutrition\_-racial\_equity\_12-15-20.pdf">https://www.iccr.org/sites/default/files/blog\_attachments/final\_pr\_nutrition\_-racial\_equity\_12-15-20.pdf</a>. See also Berkeley Media Studies Group, "Health Equity & Junk Food Marketing: Talking About Targeting Kids of Color," 17 Nov. 2017. <a href="https://www.bmsg.org/resources/publications/health-equity-junk-food-marketing-talking-about-targeting-kids-color/">https://www.bmsg.org/resources/publications/health-equity-junk-food-marketing-talking-about-targeting-kids-color/</a>.
- 107 Jay Moyen, "How Digital Technology and Big Data Can Accelerate Coke North America's Innovation Strategy," Coca-Cola Journey, 13 June 2018, https://www.coca-colacompany.com/stories/how-digital-technology-and-big-data-can-accelerate-coke-north-am. The company offers an abundance of opportunities and incentives for its customers to interact with the brand and generate data points. A recent campaign, for example, gave people the chance to win "more than 150,000 prizes by using their smartphone cameras to scan a 'Sip & Scan' icon on cans and bottles of Coke" beverages. "You could win exciting prizes like a \$1,000 grocery gift card, a virtual meet & greet with a celebrity and more!" the company's website promises. "Plus, enjoy videos from your favorite pro athletes, chefs and other surprise guests along the way." Coca-Cola, "Rewards," https://us.coca-cola.com/offers/.
- 108 Nicole Garman, "Making the Most of Supply Chain Data," Thomas Insights, 18 Oct. 2018, https://www.thomasnet.com/insights/making-the-most-of-supply-chain-data/.
- 109 Patrick Brandt, "How Machine Learning with TensorFlow Enabled Mobile Proof-Of-Purchase at Coca-Cola," Google Developers, 21 Sept. 2017, https://developers.googleblog.com/2017/09/how-machine-learning-with-tensorflow.html.
- 110 Anirudh Vk, "Coca-Cola Leans on Data Analytics & Al for Deeper Industry Insights," 19 June 2019, <a href="https://analyticsindiamag.com/coca-cola-leans-on-data-analytics-ai-for-deeper-industry-insights/">https://analyticsindiamag.com/coca-cola-leans-on-data-analytics-ai-for-deeper-industry-insights/</a>; Bernard Marr, "How Coca-Cola is Using Al to Stay at the Top of the Soft Drinks Market," Al News, 7 May 2019, <a href="https://artificialintelligence-news.com/2019/05/07/how-coca-cola-is-using-ai-to-stay-at-the-top-of-the-soft-drinks-market;">https://artificialintelligence-news.com/2019/05/07/how-coca-cola-is-using-ai-to-stay-at-the-top-of-the-soft-drinks-market;</a> Microsoft, "The Coca-Cola Company Announces Strategic Partnership with Microsoft to Transform Global Engagement and Experiences," 27 Apr. 2020, <a href="https://news.microsoft.com/2020/04/27/the-coca-cola-company-announces-strategic-partnership-with-microsoft-to-transform-global-engagement-and-experiences/">https://news.microsoft.com/2020/04/27/the-coca-cola-company-announces-strategic-partnership-with-microsoft-to-transform-global-engagement-and-experiences/</a>.
- 111 Coca-Cola Company, "How Digital Technology and Big Data Can Accelerate Coke North America's Innovation Strategy," 12 June 2018, <a href="https://www.coca-colacompany.com/news/tech-and-big-data-accelerate-innovation-strategy">https://www.coca-colacompany.com/news/tech-and-big-data-accelerate-innovation-strategy</a>.
- "Keynote Q&A: Personalization at Scale: Pepsi Makes Flexibility the Plan," YouTube, 26 Oct. 2020, <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dHcpr0bdkZo">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dHcpr0bdkZo</a>; Atin Kulkarni, "How 1 Global Brand's Measurement Strategy Maximizes Reach and Results," Sept. 2020, <a href="https://www.thinkwithgoogle.com/intl/en-cee/marketing-strategies/data-and-measurement/global-data-measurement-strategy/">https://www.thinkwithgoogle.com/intl/en-cee/marketing-strategies/data-and-measurement/global-data-measurement-strategy/</a>.
- 113 Angela Hanson, "New PepsiCo Solution Offers Tailored Insights to Retailer Partners," Convenience Store News, 27 Feb. 2019, <a href="https://csnews.com/new-pepsico-solution-offers-tailored-insights-retailer-partners">https://csnews.com/new-pepsico-solution-offers-tailored-insights-retailer-partners</a>; Barbara H. Wixom, Ronny M. Schüritz, and Killian Farrell, "Why Smart Companies Are Giving Customers More Data," MIT Sloan Management Review, 19 May 2020, <a href="https://sloanreview.mit.edu/article/why-smart-companies-are-giving-customers-more-data/">https://sloanreview.mit.edu/article/why-smart-companies-are-giving-customers-more-data/</a>. Pepsi has also become a venture capital investor in digital technologies, through its PepsiCo Labs, for example. "Remote Control: Channel Surfing in the New Media Landscape," TV & Video Insider Summit, 2-3 Mar. 2021, <a href="https://www.mediapost.com/tvvideoinsidersummit/">https://www.mediapost.com/tvvideoinsidersummit/</a>;

- Dori Fern, "PepsiCo: 2019 Genius Awards Finalist (Data Analytics Adoption and Growth)," Neustar, https://www.home.neustar/blog/pepsi-2019genius-awards-finalist-data-analytics-adoption-growth; Laurie Sullivan, "How PepsiCo's Kevin Moeller Became A Data Rock Star," Media Post, 25 Nov. 2019. https://www.mediapost.com/publications/article/343760/ how-pepsicos-kevin-moeller-became-a-data-rock-sta.html; "PepsiCo Foodservice Unveils New Digital Lab to Help Restaurants Thrive In The Evolving Digital Marketplace," 20 May 2019, https://www.pepsico.com/ news/press-release/pepsico-foodservice-unveils-new-digital-lab-to-helprestaurants-thrive-in-the-ev05202019; Katie Deighton, "PepsiCo is Building an In-house Media and Data Team to Shape its Adtech Agenda," The Drum, 14 May 2019, https://www.thedrum.com/news/2019/05/14/pepsicobuilding-house-media-and-data-team-shape-its-adtech-agenda; Microsoft, "PepsiCo Partners with Microsoft for New Era of Operational Agility and Product Innovation Amid Rising Consumer Demand," 27 July 2020, https:// news.microsoft.com/2020/07/27/pepsico-partners-with-microsoft-for-newera-of-operational-agility-and-product-innovation-amid-rising-consumerdemand/. Other companies, such as Mondelez, operate similar Venture Capital investment funds to ensure they are on the cutting edge of marketing and product development. Mondelez, "Mondelez International Launches Snackfutures™ Innovation Hub to Lead the Future Of Snacking," 30 Oct. 2018, https://ir.mondelezinternational.com/news-releases/ news-release-details/mondelez-international-launches-snackfuturestminnovation-hub.
- "McData: Underdog McDonalds Using Data to Defy its Naysayers," Harvard Business School Digital Initiative, 5 Apr. 2018, https://digital.hbs.edu/ platform-digit/submission/mcdata-underdog-mcdonalds-using-data-todefy-its-naysayers/.
- 115 McD Tech Labs, LinkedIn, <a href="https://www.linkedin.com/company/mcd-tech-labs/">https://www.linkedin.com/company/mcd-tech-labs/</a>.
- 116 David Yaffe-Bellany, "Would You Like Fries With That? McDonald's Already Knows the Answer," New York Times, 22 Oct. 2019, https://www.nytimes.com/2019/10/22/business/mcdonalds-tech-artificial-intelligence-machine-learning-fast-food.html; "McDonald's to Acquire Apprente, An Early Stage Leader in Voice Technology," PR Newswire, 10 Sept. 2019, https://www.prnewswire.com/news-releases/mcdonalds-to-acquire-apprente-an-early-stage-leader-in-voice-technology-300915075.html; Liad Agmon, "Dynamic Yield Joins the McDonald's Family," https://www.dynamicyield.com/blog/dynamic-yield-joins-mcdonalds/.
- Kelly Liyakasa, "For McDonald's, Mass Personalization Begins with Content," Ad Exchanger, 14 Apr. 2017, https://adexchanger.com/advertiser/mcdonalds-mass-personalization-begins-content/?mc\_cid=1b23962ee4&mc\_eid=3b80f8ef71; Sneha Jain, "How McDonald's Stays Ahead of the Competition," Sprinklr, https://www.sprinklr.com/story/how-mcdonalds-stays-ahead-of-the-competition/; Tahani Karrar, "How McDonald's Utilizes Data to Optimize Customer Journeys," Think with Google, Oct. 2018, https://www.thinkwithgoogle.com/intl/en-145/future-of-marketing/digital-transformation/how-mcdonalds-utilizes-data-optimize-customer-journeys-mena/; Mark Hamstra, "Restaurants Play Catch-Up with Data Analytics to Personalize the Fast-Food Experience," U.S. Chamber of Commerce, 24 Apr. 2019, https://www.uschamber.com/co/good-company/launch-pad/personalized-fast-food-experiences.
- Plexure, "Personalized Customer Engagement," <a href="https://www.plexure.com/personalized-customer-engagement/">https://www.plexure.com/personalized-customer-engagement/</a>. Other food and beverage companies have also expanded their Big Data capacities. For example, Unilever has developed the "Digital Voice of the Consumer" (DVOC) system that uses "advanced natural language processing techniques" to analyze "millions of unstructured data points in multiple languages" for rapid delivery of "clear actionable sights." DVOC is now available in 56 markets worldwide and works with Unilever's "People Data Center," its "Big Data" analytics engine that "powers" all of the company's "personalization marketing efforts." "Unilever: Putting the Consumers Voice Through-out the Business," WARC, 2020, <a href="https://www.warc.com/content/article/unilever-putting-the-consumers-voice-through-out-the-business/135005">https://www.warc.com/content/article/unilever-putting-the-consumers-voice-through-out-the-business/135005</a>; "Unilever: Geo-tracking—Can You Predict Trends Before They Occur?" <a href="https://www.warc.com/content/article/unilever-geo-tracking--can-you-predict-trends-before-they-occur/135004">https://www.warc.com/content/article/unilever-geo-tracking--can-you-predict-trends-before-they-occur/135004</a>.

- 119 While these campaigns and the brands they promote figure prominently in the foreground of youth online experience, they are largely hidden from public view. When described in industry materials, the actual targets of food marketing is sometimes purposefully obfuscated for legal, regulatory, or other reasons. Even when food companies and ad agencies publicize their successful campaigns, they often use broad age ranges, such as 14-24, or vague categories like "millennials." But marketers know that young children routinely engage with general audience or adult content, and social media and video platforms whose terms of service officially exclude children under 13 often attract large numbers of underage users, enabling advertisers (including those promoting food and beverage brands) to reach and engage with them. As we have done in some of our earlier reports, we were only able to document the full spectrum of strategies, tactics, and tools of these youth-directed campaigns by relying on the detailed case studies written and posted online by ad agencies as they vied for highly coveted industry awards. Chester and Montgomery, "Digital Food Marketing to Children and Adolescents: Problematic Practices and Policy Interventions."
- 120 Aaron Paquette, "Great Marketing Recipe: Teens Devour Travis Scott Meal," MediaPost, 8 Oct. 2020, https://www.mediapost.com/publications/article/356653/great-marketing-recipe-teens-devour-travis-scott.html; Kelly Tyko. "McDonald's Popular Travis Scott Meal Now Available for \$6 with Fast-food Chain's Mobile App Through Oct. 4," USA Today, 15 Sept. 2020, https://www.usatoday.com/story/money/food/2020/09/15/travis-scott-meal-mcdonalds-shortage-high-demand-cactus-jack/5811186002/; Jordan Valinsky, "McDonald's Teams with Singer J Balvin for Its Newest Celebrity Meal," CNN Business, 5 Oct. 2020, https://www.cnn.com/2020/10/05/business/j-balvin-mcdonalds-meal/index.html.
- 121 Drew Schwartz, "McDonald's Partners with Rappers as Black Ex-Employees Sue for Discrimination," Vice, 8 Oct. 2020, <a href="https://www.vice.com/en/article/akzx5p/mcdonalds-launches-travis-scott-meal-and-j-balvin-collab-amid-discrimination-lawsuits-from-former-black-executives-and-franchise-owners?">https://www.adweuk.com/emarketing/what-you-can-learn-mcdonalds-travis-scott-partnership/.</a>
- 122 Arielle Pardes, "The Influencer Economy Hurtles Toward Its First Recession," Wired, 16 Apr. 2020, <a href="https://www.wired.com/story/influencer-economy-hurtles-first-recession/">https://www.wired.com/story/influencer-economy-hurtles-first-recession/</a>.
- 123 Geoffrey Precourt, "Influencers Anchor \$600-billion Brand-activation Practice," WARC, Apr. 2018, <a href="https://www.warc.com/content/article/event-reports/influencers\_anchor\_600billion\_brandactivation\_practice/121629;">https://www.finluencers\_anchor\_600billion\_brandactivation\_practice/121629;</a>; Facebook, "How CPG Brands Can Leverage Influencer Marketing to Drive Results," Facebook IQ, 22 June 2020, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/business/news/insights/how-cpg-brands-can-leverage-influencer-marketing-to-drive-results">https://www.facebook.com/business/news/insights/how-cpg-brands-can-leverage-influencer-marketing-to-drive-results</a>; Audrey Schomer, "Influencer Marketing: State of the Social Media Influencer Market in 2020," Business Insider, 17 Dec. 2019, <a href="https://www.businessinsider.com/influencer-marketing-report">https://www.businessinsider.com/influencer-marketing-report</a>.
- 124 Tania Yuki, "Celebrities, Macro-influencers, Rising-star Creators and Micro-influencers: What Brands Need to Know," Admap Magazine, Feb. 2019, https://www.warc.com/content/article/admap/celebrities\_macroinfluencers\_risingstar\_creators\_and\_microinfluencers\_what\_brands\_need\_to\_know/124860 (subscription required); Robb Clapp, "Micro-influencers\_Becoming\_More Popular on Instagram," WARC Data Points, Feb. 2020, https://www.warc.com/content/article/warc-datapoints/micro-influencers\_becoming-more-popular-on-instagram/125567 (subscription required).
- 125 Yuki, "Celebrities, Macro-influencers, Rising-star Creators and Micro-influencers."; Clapp, "Micro-influencers Becoming More Popular on Instagram."
- Tech giants also operate their own influencer companies, such as Google's Famebit. See, for example, Klear, "The New Standard In Influencer Marketing," <a href="https://klear.com/">https://klear.com/</a>; FameBit, "YouTube's Branded Content Platform," <a href="https://famebit.com/">https://famebit.com/</a>; Fullscreen, "High-intensity Marketing for the Social-first Generation," <a href="https://fullscreenmedia.co/brands/">https://fullscreenmedia.co/brands/</a>; Mediakix, "Influencer Tiers for the Influencer Marketing Industry," <a href="https://mediakix.com/influencer-tiers/#gs.2g4723">https://mediakix.com/influencer-tiers/#gs.2g4723</a>; "Influencer Marketing in Canada," StarNgage, <a href="https://starngage.com/influencer-marketing-canada/">https://starngage.com/influencer-marketing-canada/</a>; Paul

- Briggs, "Canada Influencer Marketing: Planning and Measurement Grow More Sophisticated." eMarketer, 6 July 2017, https://www.emarketer.com/Report/Canada-Influencer-Marketing-Planning-Measurement-Grow-More-Sophisticated/2002076.
- 127 Tania Yuki, "Celebrities, Macro-influencers, Rising-star Creators and Micro-influencers: What Brands Need to Know," Admap Magazine, Feb. 2019, https://www.warc.com/content/article/admap/celebrities\_macroinfluencers\_risingstar\_creators\_and\_microinfluencers\_what\_brands\_need\_to\_know/124860 (subscription required).
- 128 Sharablee, "Get Your Influencer Metrics Right," 4 Feb. 2019, <a href="https://www.shareablee.com/blog/2019/02/04/who-are-you-competing-with-no-really/">https://www.shareablee.com/blog/2019/02/04/who-are-you-competing-with-no-really/</a>; Yuki, "Celebrities, Macro-influencers, Rising-star Creators and Micro-influencers."
- 129 Marketers explained that "the onset of COVID-19 has disrupted the digital landscape forever, helping to push through new technologies, easier ways to pay for products and smarter fulfillment methods." Christophe Castagnera, "How Brands Can Adopt a New Approach to Measuring Brand Experience," WARC Exclusive, Oct. 2020, <a href="https://www.warc.com/content/article/warc-exclusive/how-brands-can-adopt-a-new-approach-to-measuring-brand-experience/134542">https://www.warc.com/content/article/warc-exclusive/how-brands-can-adopt-a-new-approach-to-measuring-brand-experience/134542</a> (subscription required).
- 130 Linquia, "Measurement & Analytics: Measure Influencer Marketing ROI with Data & Analytics," <a href="https://www.linqia.com/influencer-marketing-measurement-and-analytics/">https://www.linqia.com/influencer-marketing-measurement-and-analytics/</a>; IRI, "IRI Lift," David Ward, "The ROI of Influencer Marketing," ANA Magazine, Aug. 2019, <a href="https://www.iriworldwide.com/en-us/solutions/lift;">https://www.warc.com/content/article/ana/the-roi-of-influencer-marketing/130862</a> (subscription required); "Lead Brand Partner at Linqia," Greenhouse, <a href="https://boards.greenhouse.io/linqia/jobs/4739369002?qh">https://boards.greenhouse.io/linqia/jobs/4739369002?qh</a> iid=4739369002.
- 131 The research explained that "All ads were part of six brand campaigns, which were selected on the basis that they comprised a TV, Facebook, YouTube, influencer and celebrity component, so we controlled for brand and campaign message. For the micro and macro influencer cells, we tested Whalar's own style of influencer marketing, namely using creatively talented influencers, speaking authentically." Ian Forrester and Shazia Ginai, "The Science of Influencer and Its Impact on Influencer Measurement," Research on WARC, Oct. 2019, <a href="https://www.warc.com/content/article/warc-research/the-science-of-influencer-and-its-impact-on-influencer-measurement/129668">https://www.warc.com/content/article/warc-research/the-science-of-influencer-and-its-impact-on-influencer-measurement/129668</a> (subscription required).
- 132 Paige Leskin, "From David Dobrik to The Rock, These Are Teens' Favorite People to Follow on YouTube, Instagram, and Twitter," Business Insider, 8 Oct. 2019, https://www.businessinsider.com/teens-favorite-influencers-celebrities-david-dobrik-kylie-jenner-2019-10#tied-10-sommer-ray-1.
- 133 Sapna Maheshwari, "Online and Making Thousands, at Age 4: Meet the Kidfluencers," New York Times, 1 Mar. 2019, https://www.nytimes. com/2019/03/01/business/media/social-media-influencers-kids.html.
- 134 "The Magic Behind Unboxing on YouTube," Think with Google, Nov. 2014, https://www.thinkwithgoogle.com/consumer-insights/youtube-insightsstats-data-trends-vol7/; Jonathan Morrison, "YouTube Unboxing Videos May Hold Secrets To Viral Video Marketing," Mediakix, http://mediakix.com/2015/10/youtube-unboxing-videos-go-viral/#gs.b1xjmf.
- 135 "EvanTube HD," <a href="https://www.youtube.com/user/EvanTubeHD/about;">https://www.joutube.com/user/EvanTubeHD/about;</a> "Pocket.watch Presses Play with New Partners," License Global, 6 Apr. 2018, <a href="https://www.licenseglobal.com/entertainment/pocketwatch-presses-play-new-partners">https://www.licenseglobal.com/entertainment/pocketwatch-presses-play-new-partners</a>
- 136 Amanda Perelli, "Inside the Ryan's World Business," Business Insider, 12 Oct. 2020, https://www.businessinsider.com/inside-ryans-world-business-interview-youtube-tv-toys-2020-9.
- 137 See Montgomery, Generation Digital, pp. 107-139; see also Kaveri Subrahmanyam and David Smahel, Digital Youth: The Role of Media in Adolescent Development (New York: Springer, 2010).
- 138 Priska Linda Breves, Nicole Liebers, Marina Abt, and Annika Kunze, "The Perceived Fit between Instagram Influencers and the Endorsed Brand: How Influencer-Brand Fit Affects Source Credibility and Persuasive Effectiveness," Journal of Advertising Research 59, no. 4 (Dec.

- 2019):440-454, https://www.researchgate.net/publication/335477351
  The Perceived\_Fit\_between\_Instagram\_Influencers\_and\_the\_Endorsed\_
  Brand\_How\_Influencer-Brand\_Fit\_Affects\_Source\_Credibility\_and\_
  Persuasive\_Effectiveness.
- 139 "What We Know about Influencer Marketing," WARC Best Practice, May 2020, https://www.warc.com/content/article/bestprac/what-we-know-about-influencer-marketing/111564 (subscription required).
- 140 Izea, "Influencers & Creators," <a href="https://izea.com/influencers-creators/">https://izea.com/influencers-creators/</a>; see also, Klear, "Klear for Creators," <a href="https://klear.com/creators">https://klear.com/creators</a>; Captiv8, "Platform," <a href="https://captiv8.io/product-platform/">https://captiv8.io/product-platform/</a>; YouTube, "An Update on FameBit.com," 28 Apr. 2020, <a href="https://help.famebit.com/en/articles/2769947-an-update-on-famebit-com">https://help.famebit.com/en/articles/2769947-an-update-on-famebit-com</a>.
- 141 Taylor Lorenz, "Delayed Moves, Poolside Videos and Postmates Spon: The State of TikTok Collab Houses," New York Times, 21 May 2020, https:// www.nytimes.com/2020/05/21/style/tiktok-collab-houses-quarantinecoronavirus.html.
- 142 Yuki, "Celebrities, Macro-influencers, Rising-star Creators and Micro-influencers"; Clapp, "Micro-influencers Becoming More Popular on Instagram."
- 143 Adam Ostrow, "Inside Gatorade's Social Media Command Center," Mashable, 15 June 2010, <a href="https://mashable.com/2010/06/15/gatorade-social-media-mission-control/">https://mashable.com/2010/06/15/gatorade-social-media-mission-control/</a>; Paige Leidig, "Coca-Cola Captures Uplifting Consumer Energy," NetBase Quid, <a href="https://netbasequid.com/blog/coca-cola-consumer-energy/">https://netbasequid.com/blog/coca-cola-consumer-energy/</a>. Coca-Cola's North America Technical Consumer Research team uses artificial intelligence to develop consumer behavior models. "How Coca-Cola Uses NetBase Quid to Research Consumer Behavior," <a href="https://coronavirus.netbasequid.com/how-coca-cola-uses-netbase-quid-to-research-consumer-behavior/">https://coronavirus.netbasequid.com/how-coca-cola-uses-netbase-quid-to-research-consumer-behavior/</a>.
- 144 Kelly Liyakasa, "For McDonald's, Mass Personalization Begins with Content," Ad Exchanger, 14 Apr. 2017, <a href="https://adexchanger.com/advertiser/mcdonalds-mass-personalization-begins-content/?mccid=1b23962ee4&mc\_eid=3b80f8ef71; Welcome AI, "Crimson Hexagon," <a href="https://www.welcome.ai/tech/sentiment-analysis/crimson-hexagon;">https://www.welcome.ai/tech/sentiment-analysis/crimson-hexagon;</a> Crimson Hexagon, "Sentiment Analysis: Go Beyond Positive, Negative, and Neutral," <a href="https://www.crimsonhexagon.com/sentiment-analysis/">https://www.crimsonhexagon.com/sentiment-analysis/</a>.
- 145 "IRI Launches In-Flight Measurement Optimization Solution for Increased Speed in Obtaining Real-Time Campaign Insights," Business Wire, 23 Apr. 2019, https://apnews.com/press-release/pr-businesswire/46bf514f224e47d baaa15a77cc56be3f.
- 146 Mediakix, "Case Study: Fast Food Advertising with Top Instagrammers," https://mediakix.com/blog/fast-food-advertising-instagram-influencers/; "Top Junk Food Influencers," https://influence.co/category/junk-food; Sideqik, "Influencer Marketing for Food & Beverage," https://www.sideqik.com/industries/food-and-beverage.
- 147 Geoffrey Precourt, "How PepsiCo Builds an Influencer-marketing Funnel," ANA Influencer Marketing Conference, Nov. 2019, <a href="https://www.warc.com/SubscriberContent/article/event-reports/how-pepsico-builds-an-influencer-marketing-funnel/131156">https://www.warc.com/SubscriberContent/article/event-reports/how-pepsico-builds-an-influencer-marketing-funnel/131156</a> (subscription required).
- 148 Jaime Netzer, "How PepsiCo Succeeds with Experiential Marketing by Letting Fans Lead," Khoros, 11 Jan. 2019, https://khoros.com/blog/howpepsico-succeeds-experiential-marketing-letting-fans-lead.
- 149 Plexure, <a href="https://www.plexure.com/#">https://www.plexure.com/what-we-do-overview/</a>; Plexure, "Artificial Intelligence and Machine Learning Make Marketing Magic," 26 June 2019, <a href="https://www.plexure.com/blog/artificial-intelligence-and-machine-learning-make-marketing-magic/">https://www.plexure.com/blog/artificial-intelligence-and-machine-learning-make-marketing-magic/</a>.
- 150 Netzer, "How PepsiCo Succeeds with Experiential Marketing by Letting Fans Lead"; "Cheetos Vision," Goodby Silverstein and Partners, Mar. 2018, https://goodbysilverstein.com/work/cheetos-vision-3.
- Robert Williams, "Study: 93% of Influencer Campaigns Use Instagram," Mobile Marketer, 27 Nov. 2018, https://www.mobilemarketer.com/news/ study-93-of-influencer-campaigns-use-instagram/542985/.

- 152 Audrey Schomer, "Influencer Marketing: State of the Social Media Influencer Market in 2020," Business Insider, 17 Dec. 2019, <a href="https://www.businessinsider.com/influencer-marketing-report">https://www.businessinsider.com/influencer-marketing-report</a>.
- 153 Beatriz Estay, "Instagram Influencer Marketing: The Organic Superfood You Need to Fuel Your Ecommerce Store," Big Commerce, <a href="https://www.bigcommerce.com/blog/instagram-influencer-marketing/">https://www.bigcommerce.com/blog/instagram-influencer-marketing/</a>.
- 154 Paige Cooper, "140+ Social Media Statistics that Matter to Marketers in 2020: Instagram," Hootsuite, 20 Feb. 2020, https://blog.hootsuite.com/ social-media-statistics-for-social-media-managers/#instagram.
- 155 Andrew Hutchinson, "New Report Finds Snapchat, TikTok Outpace Instagram in Teen Popularity," Social Media Today, 7 Oct. 2020, <a href="https://www.socialmediatoday.com/news/new-report-finds-snapchat-tiktok-outpace-instagram-in-teen-popularity/586614/">https://www.socialmediatoday.com/news/new-report-finds-snapchat-tiktok-outpace-instagram-in-teen-popularity/586614/</a>.
- 156 "Instagram by the Numbers: Stats, Demographics & Fun Facts," Omnicore, https://www.omnicoreagency.com/instagram-statistics/.
- 157 A 2020 research report by Facebook, entitled "How CPG Brands Can Leverage Influencer Marketing to Drive Results," proclaimed "that brands have good reason to embrace influencer marketing content, as twice as many consumers say they prefer influencer advertising to traditional advertising." Facebook, "How CPG Brands Can Leverage Influencer Marketing to Drive Results."
- 158 Facebook, "Quenching Today's Thirsts: How Modern Consumers Find and Choose Drinks," Facebook for Business, 11 Feb. 2020, https://www.facebook. com/business/news/insights/quenching-todays-thirsts-how-modernconsumers-find-and-choose-drinks.
- 159 "Adam Berger: Global Director, Facebook Creative Shop," LinkedIn <a href="https://www.linkedin.com/in/adamsberger/">https://www.linkedin.com/in/adamsberger/</a>; Facebook, "Behind the Ad: How a Strategic Planner Complements the Creative Shop," Facebook Career, 14 Aug. 2019, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/careers/life/behind-the-ad-how-a-strategic-planner-complements-the-creative-shop-">https://www.facebook.com/careers/life/behind-the-ad-how-a-strategic-planner-complements-the-creative-shop-</a>; The Studio "help[s] brands find ways to market on all its platforms, including Facebook, Instagram, WhatsApp, Messenger and VR headset Oculus." Garett Sloane, "Facebook Names New Creative Shop Leader from R/Ga, Nicky Bell," Ad Age, 11 Jan. 2021, <a href="https://adage.com/article/agencies/facebook-names-new-creative-shop-leader-rga-nicky-bell/2305066">https://adage.com/article/agencies/facebook-names-new-creative-shop-leader-rga-nicky-bell/2305066</a>.
- 160 The company offers marketers its "custom audiences" feature, a tool that enables them to find their existing customers on the Facebook or Instagram platforms, as well as "lookalike modeling," an audience-matching service that harnesses the power of Big Data and predictive analytics to help marketers "reach new people who are likely to be interested in your business because they're similar to your best existing customers." Instagram, "Reach People Who Matter Most to You," <a href="https://business.instagram.com/advertising/#precise-targeting">https://business.instagram.com/advertising/#precise-targeting</a>; Instagram, "Bringing Interactivity to Instagram Stories Ads," 26 Mar. 2019, <a href="https://business.instagram.com/blog/bringing-interactivity-to-instagram-stories-ads/">https://business.instagram.com/blog/bringing-interactivity-to-instagram-stories-ads/</a>.
- 161 "Lay's Partners With Bebe Rexha To Create Perfect Harmonies With First-Ever Music-Inspired Chip Flavors That Unlock New Custom Songs," PR Newswire, 28 Feb. 2019, <a href="https://www.prnewswire.com/news-releases/lays-partners-with-bebe-rexha-to-create-perfect-harmonies-with-first-ever-music-inspired-chip-flavors-that-unlock-new-custom-songs-300803797.html; Geoffrey Precourt, "How PepsiCo Builds an Influencer-marketing Funnel," ANA Influencer Marketing Conference, Nov. 2019, <a href="https://www.warc.com/SubscriberContent/article/event-reports/how-pepsico-builds-an-influencer-marketing-funnel/131156">https://www.warc.com/SubscriberContent/article/event-reports/how-pepsico-builds-an-influencer-marketing-funnel/131156</a> (subscription required).
- 162 Kaarina Stiff "How to Schedule Engaging Instagram Stories," Postcron, https://postcron.com/en/blog/engaging-instagram-stories/.
- 163 Instagram, "How PepsiCo Does It: Seeing Success on Instagram," 22 Sept. 2019, https://business.instagram.com/blog/how-pepsico-does-it-seeing-success-on-instagram; Facebook, "Introducing Facebook Stories Ads, "Faceboopk Business, 26 Sept. 2018, https://www.facebook.com/business/news/introducing-facebook-stories-ads; Facebook, "How Do People Perceive and Use Instagram Stories and Feed?" Facebook for Business, 21 June 2018, https://www.facebook.com/business/news/insights/how-dopeople-perceive-and-use-instagram-stories-and-feed.

- 164 "Coke Instagram Fidget Toys," Vimeo, https://vimeo.com/380399327. Coca-Cola targeted "teens and young adults" in a Facebook campaign based in Taiwan, launching a Coke-branded "bot" for Messenger to facilitate "fun and personal one-to-one interaction with the target audience." The campaign included a series of short-form video ads on Instagram Stories. which featured three popular music artists "with the new Coca-Cola bottle.... When people clicked, the ads took them to the bot for Messenger, which invited them to respond to questions, increasing interest and traffic.... The bot helped fans learn more about the campaign and the new designs, and at the same time, encouraged them to participate in Coca-Cola's lucky draw." Facebook, "Coca-Cola Taiwan: Adding Fizz to Brand Favorability with a Bot for Messenger," Facebook for Business, https:// www.facebook.com/business/success/coca-cola-taiwan. Facebook has worked with Coca-Cola for years. See, for example. Facebook, "Coca-Cola Sees Success with Brand Marketing on Facebook," Facebook for Business, 24 Feb. 2014, https://www.facebook.com/business/news/coca-cola-seessuccess-with-brand-marketing-on-facebook; Larry Dignan, "Facebook Launches its Ad Platform; Coca-Cola as Friend?" ZDNet, 6 Nov. 2007, https://www.zdnet.com/article/facebook-launches-its-ad-platform-cocacola-as-friend/.
- 165 eMarketer, "Shoppable Content Will Evolve Toward Sight, Sound and Motion," 19 Dec. 2019, <a href="https://content-na1.emarketer.com/shoppable-content-will-evolve-toward-sight-sound-and-motion">https://content-na1.emarketer.com/shoppable-content-will-evolve-toward-sight-sound-and-motion</a>; Surojit Chatterjee, "Connecting You to Visual Shoppers with New Ad Formats on Google Images," Google Ad Blog, 5 Mar. 2019, <a href="https://www.blog.google/products/ads/shopping-google-images/">https://www.blog.google/products/ads/shopping-google-images/</a>; "Introducing Checkout on Instagram," 19 Mar. 2019, <a href="https://about.instagram.com/blog/announcements/introducing-instagram-checkout">https://about.instagram.com/blog/announcements/introducing-instagram-checkout</a>; Dianna Christe, "Shopping Ads Land on YouTube, Reflecting Video's Role for Consumers," Marketing Dive, C Nov. 2019, <a href="https://www.marketingdive.com/news/shopping-ads-land-on-youtube-reflecting-videos-role-for-consumers/566715/">https://www.marketingdive.com/news/shopping-ads-land-on-youtube-reflecting-videos-role-for-consumers/566715/</a>.
- Beth Newhart, "Mountain Dew Launches Gaming-inspired Drinks," Beverage Daily, 10 Dec. 2018, <a href="https://www.beveragedaily.com/">https://www.beveragedaily.com/</a> Article/2018/12/10/Mountain-Dew-launches-gaming-inspired-drinks#.
- 167 Tim Nodd, "Clio Creators 2019: Meet Our Inaugural Class of Exceptional Rising Creative Talent— <a href="https://www.omnicoreagency.com/instagram-statistics/.Paul">https://www.omnicoreagency.com/instagram-statistics/.Paul</a> Mascali, Head of Esports and Gaming, PepsiCo," Muse by Clio, 23 Sept. 2019, <a href="https://musebycl.io/creative-portraits/clio-creators-2019#paul\_mascali;">https://musebycl.io/creative-portraits/clio-creators-2019#paul\_mascali;</a> PepsiCo, "Game on for Mountain Dew with Sponsorship of Three Powerhouse Global Esports Teams," 6 June 2017, <a href="https://www.pepsico.com/news/press-release/game-on-for-mountain-dew-with-sponsorship-of-three-powerhouse-global-esports-tea06062017;">https://www.pepsico.com/news/press-release/game-on-for-mountain-dew-with-sponsorship-of-three-powerhouse-global-esports-tea06062017;</a> H. B. Duran, "Activision, PepsiCo Announce MTN DEW AMP GAME FUEL Celebrity Pro-Am Tournament," <a href="https://esportsobserver.com/cod-mw-pro-am-tournament/">https://esportsobserver.com/cod-mw-pro-am-tournament/</a>; Kristina Monllos, "Opportunity as a First-mover': <a href="mountain-dew-spending-40">Mountain Dew is Spending 40%</a> of its Marketing Dollars Targeting Gamers," <a href="mountain-dew-spending-40-marketing-dollars-targeting-gamers/">Digiday, 30 Apr. 2019, <a href="mountain-dew-spending-40-marketing-dollars-targeting-gamers/">https://esportsobserver.com/cod-mw-pro-am-tournament/</a>; Kristina Monllos, "Opportunity as a First-mover': <a href="mountain-dew-spending-40">Mountain Dew is Spending-40</a> of its Marketing Dollars Targeting Gamers," <a href="mountain-dew-spending-40-marketing-dollars-targeting-gamers/">https://esportsobserver.com/cod-mw-pro-am-tournament/</a>; <a href="mountain-dew-spending-40-marketing-dollars-targeting-gamers/">https://esportsobserver.com/cod-marketing-dollars-targeting-gamers/</a>.
- 168 Graham Ashton, "MTN DEW AMP GAME FUEL Signs on as Official Partner of Twitch Rivals," The Esports Observer, 12 Feb. 2020, https://esportsobserver.com/mountain-dew-amp-game-fuel-partners-twitch-rivals/.
- 169 Ben Rabunski, "PepsiCo/OMD | Mountain Dew Amp Game Fuel—Twitch Bounty Board," YouTube, 14 June 2019, <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ALDr5Hwy3N0">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ALDr5Hwy3N0</a>; Twitch, "Bounty Board Program Information and FAQ," <a href="https://help.twitch.tv/s/article/bounty-board-program-information-and-faq?language=en\_US.">https://help.twitch.tv/s/article/bounty-board-program-information-and-faq?language=en\_US.</a>
- 170 Ashton, "MTN DEW AMP GAME FUEL Signs on as Official Partner of Twitch Rivals."
- 171 Nancy Rothman, "Esports and Influencer Marketing: Why More Brands Should Partner with Gamers," Sidqik, <a href="https://www.sideqik.com/influencer-marketing/esports-influencer-marketing">https://www.sideqik.com/influencer-marketing/esports-influencer-marketing</a>.
- 172 "The Young and the Textless: The Key to Reaching Generation Alpha is YouTube and Instagram, but Brands Need to be Wary of Privacy Concerns," WARC, Dec. 2019, https://www.warc.com/content/article/ana/the-young-and-the-textless-the-key-to-reaching-generation-alpha-is-youtube-and-

- <u>instagram-but-brands-need-to-be-wary-of-privacy-concerns/130825</u> (subscription required).
- 173 Amaal Airuwally, et al, "Child Social Media Influencers and Unhealthy Product Placement," *Pediatrics*, 2020 Nov; 146 (5) e20194057; DOI: <a href="https://doi.org/10.1542/peds.2019-4057">https://doi.org/10.1542/peds.2019-4057</a>.
- 174 Anna E. Coates, et al, "Social Media Influencer Marketing and Children's Food Intake: A Randomized Trial." *Pediatrics* 143, n. 4, Apr 2019, <a href="https://pediatrics.aappublications.org/content/143/4/e20182554">https://pediatrics.aappublications.org/content/143/4/e20182554</a>.
- 175 Approximately 3.4 billion people worldwide play video games. Mike Carlucci, "Marketing to Gamers: Four Lessons When Targeting Gaming Audiences," WARC Exclusive, Sept. 2020, https://www.warc.com/content/article/WARC-Exclusive/Marketing to gamers Four lessons when targeting gaming audiences/133686 (subscription required).
- 176 Carlucci, "Marketing to Gamers: Four Lessons When Targeting Gaming Audiences."
- "What We Know about Marketing via Gaming," WARC Best Practice, Sept, 2020, <a href="https://www.warc.com/content/article/what-we-know-about-marketing-via-gaming/111125">https://www.warc.com/content/article/what-we-know-about-marketing-via-gaming/111125</a> (subscription required); Dean Takahashi, "SuperData: Games hit \$120.1 billion in 2019, with Fortnite topping \$1.8 billion," VentureBeat, 2 Jan. 2020, <a href="https://venturebeat.com/2020/01/02/superdata-games-hit-120-1-billion-in-2019-with-fortnite-topping-1-8-billion/">https://venturebeat.com/2020/01/02/superdata-games-hit-120-1-billion-in-2019-with-fortnite-topping-1-8-billion/</a>. Nielsen's research, part of its gaming and esports measurement work, notes that for 7-9-year-olds, mobile devices (phones and tablets) are the preferred devices; 10-12-year-olds prefer to play on gaming consoles, such as the PlayStation. SuperData, "Preteen Gamers: Attitudes and Habits of the Newest Generation of Gamers," 2019, <a href="https://www.superdataresearch.com/reports/p/preteengamers">https://www.superdataresearch.com/reports/p/preteengamers</a>.
- 178 "Activision Blizzard and Google Enter Into Multi-year Strategic Relationship to Power New Player Experiences," 24 Jan. 2020, https://cloud.google.com/press-releases/2020/0124/abk-and-google-enter-relationship.
- 179 SuperData, "Preteen Gamers: Attitudes and Habits of the Newest Generation of Gamers."
- 180 SuperData, "Preteen Gamers: Attitudes and Habits of the Newest Generation of Gamers."
- 181 Scott Elchison, "The Difference Between Esports & Gaming," Medium, 11 July 2019, <a href="https://medium.com/ipg-media-lab/the-difference-between-esports-gaming-3bcb2d45d42b">https://medium.com/ipg-media-lab/the-difference-between-esports-gaming-3bcb2d45d42b</a>; Katie Jones, "Online Gaming: The Rise of a Multi-Billion Dollar Industry," Visual Capitalist, 15 July 2020, <a href="https://www.visualcapitalist.com/online-gaming-the-rise-of-a-multi-billion-dollar-industry/">https://www.visualcapitalist.com/online-gaming-the-rise-of-a-multi-billion-dollar-industry/</a>.
- 182 As with traditional live sporting events, esports tournaments have become high-stake events that attract large crowds. Elchison, "The Difference Between Esports & Gaming"; Prior to the pandemic, live esports events could generate an audience of 10 million or more. Global. esports industry annual revenues are rising, and predicted to generate more than \$1.65 billion by 2021 (the overwhelming majority of which will come "directly from brand investment"), with approximately 198 million people who view esports, which is predicted to grow to some 295 million by 2023. Remer Rietkerk, "Esports: Your Brand's Gateway to the Lucrative Games Market," The Drum, 17 Sept. 2020, https://www.thedrum.com/ industryinsights/2020/09/17/esports-your-brand-s-gateway-the-lucrativegames-market; Remer Rietkerk, "Why Tapping into Gaming Should Be Top of Mind for Brands," The Drum, 9 June 2020, https://www.thedrum.com/ industryinsights/2020/06/09/why-tapping-gaming-should-be-top-mindbrands; "Many owners of traditional sports teams have recognized the value in esports and started investing in the space," according to industry sources. In addition, traditional sports leagues are recruiting talents from the gaming and esports space in order to grow their own esports initiatives." Elchison, "The Difference Between Esports & Gaming."
- 183 The gaming industry has witnessed a dramatic increase in viewing across devices and services as a result of the pandemic, since many "live" sporting events have been cancelled and more people are staying at home. Ethan May, "Streamlabs & Stream Hatchet Q3 Live Streaming Industry Report," Streamlabs Blog, 7 Oct. 2020, <a href="https://blog.streamlabs.com/streamlabs-stream-hatchet-q3-live-streaming-industry-streamlabs-stream-hatchet-q3-live-streaming-industry-stream-hatchet-q3-live-streaming-industry-stream-hatchet-q3-live-streaming-industry-stream-hatchet-q3-live-streaming-industry-stream-hatchet-q3-live-streaming-industry-stream-hatchet-q3-live-streaming-industry-stream-hatchet-q3-live-streaming-industry-stream-hatchet-q3-live-streaming-industry-stream-hatchet-q3-live-streaming-industry-stream-hatchet-q3-live-streaming-industry-stream-hatchet-q3-live-streaming-industry-stream-hatchet-q3-live-streaming-industry-stream-hatchet-q3-live-streaming-industry-stream-hatchet-q3-live-streaming-industry-stream-hatchet-q3-live-streaming-industry-stream-hatchet-q3-live-

- report-a49adba105ba; https://intelligence.businessinsider.com/post/video-game-livestreaming-has-surged-during-the-pandemicand-the-future-of-the-industry-lays-in-the-crossover-interests-between-gamers-influencers-and-celebrities-2020-10 (registration required); Chris Blakely and Paul Wright, "Multi-Platform Gaming Trends in 2020," Comscore, 15 May 2020, https://www.comscore.com/Insights/Presentations-and-Whitepapers/2020/Multi-Platform-Gaming-Trends-in-2020; "Esports Ad Spend to Top \$1.5B; Gaming Reaches 4 in 5 Digital Users: Comscore," Communications Daily, 28 July 2020, https://communicationsdaily.com/news/2020/07/28/Esports-Ad-Spend-to-Top-15B-Gaming-Reaches-4-in-5-Digital-Users-Comscore-2007270050 (subscription required).
- 184 "Game On: Wendy's And Uber Eats Team Up To Launch Never Stop Gaming Menu Featuring Five Popular Twitch Streamers," PR Newswire, 7 Dec. 2020, https://www.prnewswire.com/news-releases/game-on-wendys-and-uber-eats-team-up-to-launch-never-stop-gaming-menu-featuring-five-popular-twitch-streamers-301187499.html.
- 185 Elchison, "The Difference Between Esports & Gaming."
- 186 Twitch has also expanded its offerings to include cooking, music, and other content. Joseph Yaden, "What is Twitch?" Digital Trends, 25 Oct. 2020, <a href="https://www.digitaltrends.com/gaming/what-is-twitch/">https://www.digitaltrends.com/gaming/what-is-twitch/</a>; Devon Delfino, "What is Twitch?': Here's What You Need to Know About the World's Leading Live-Streaming Platform for Gamers," Business Insider, 11 June 2020, <a href="https://www.businessinsider.com/what-is-twitch">https://www.businessinsider.com/what-is-twitch</a>.
- "What is Twitch?": Here's What You Need to Know About the World's Leading Live-Streaming Platform for Gamers;" In 2020, Activision's Blizzard announced a partnership with Google, replacing its arrangement with Twitch. <a href="https://www.thesixthaxis.com/2020/01/27/overwatch-call-of-duty-hearthstone-google-activision-blizzard-partnership-youtube/">https://www.thesixthaxis.com/2020/01/27/overwatch-call-of-duty-hearthstone-google-activision-blizzard-partnership-youtube/</a>
- 188 Elchison, "The Difference Between Esports & Gaming."
- 189 Nielsen, "Esports Playbook for Brands 2019," <a href="https://www.nielsen.com/wp-content/uploads/sites/3/2019/05/esports-playbook-for-brands-2019.pdf">https://www.nielsen.com/wp-content/uploads/sites/3/2019/05/esports-playbook-for-brands-2019.pdf</a>; Nielsen Sports, "Riot Games Taps Nielsen for Sponsorship Measurement," 27 June 2019, <a href="https://nielsensports.com/riot-games-taps-nielsen-for-sponsorship-measurement/">https://www.superdataresearch.com/arcade</a>.
- 190 Yaden, "What is Twitch?"
- 191 "Mobile Gaming Gains During Lockdown, E-sports Unchanged," WARC, 28 July 2020. https://www.warc.com/newsandopinion/news/mobile-gaming-gains-during-lockdown-e-sports-unchanged/43903.
- 192 Emily Guskin, "Teenagers Are Fueling a Competitive Gaming Tidal Wave." Washington Post, 9 Mar. 2018, https://www.washingtonpost.com/news/sports/wp/2018/03/09/teenagers-are-fueling-an-e-gaming-tidal-wave/; https://www.warc.com/newsandopinion/opinion/gaming-is-the-new-social-networking/3711
- 193 Guskin, "Teenagers Are Fueling a Competitive Gaming Tidal Wave."
- 194 "What We Know about Marketing via Gaming."
- 195 Allen Vamey, "Immersion Unexplained," The Escapist, 8 Aug. 2006, http://www.escapistmagazine.com/articles/view/issues/issue\_57/341-Immersion-Unexplained.
- 196 American Psychiatric Association, "Internet Gaming," <a href="https://www.psychiatry.org/patients-families/internet-gaming">https://www.psychiatry.org/patients-families/internet-gaming</a>.
- 197 OMG, "Level Up: The Future of Gaming," Oct. 2020, <a href="https://www.omnicommediagroup.com/wp-content/uploads/2020/10/OMG-Future-Level-Up-The-Future-of-Gaming.pdf">https://www.omlix, "Reach Your New Audience, Non-intrusively," <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vm9D2sOiWYs&feature=youtu.be">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vm9D2sOiWYs&feature=youtu.be</a>.
- 198 Gaming video content includes live game streaming, e-sports and also gaming-related videos on demand, all of which provide marketing opportunities. "What We Know about Marketing via Gaming"; Nielsen, "Esports Playbook for Brands 2019."
- 199 Nielsen, "Esports Playbook for Brands 2019."
- 200 "What We Know about Marketing via Gaming,"

- 201 Jon Bitner, "Activision Blizzard Made Over \$1 Billion From Microtransactions In Three Months," TheGamer, 2 Nov. 2020, https://www. thegamer.com/activision-blizzard-made-1-billion-microtransactions-three-months/.
- 202 John McCarthy, "How Activision Blizzard Media is Optimising Ads in Mobile Gaming—And Beyond," The Drum, 10 Sept. 2019, <a href="https://www.thedrum.com/news/2019/09/10/how-activision-blizzard-media-optimising-ads-mobile-gaming-and-beyond">https://www.thedrum.com/news/2019/09/10/how-activision-blizzard-media-optimising-ads-mobile-gaming-and-beyond</a>.
- 203 "Power-Up," Technopedia, <a href="https://www.techopedia.com/definition/2266/power-up-gaming">https://www.techopedia.com/definition/2266/power-up-gaming</a>.
- 204 "Life (video games)," Wikipedia, <a href="https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Life\_(video games)">https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Life\_(video games)</a>.
- 205 Rae Paoletta, "How Advertisers Are Using Twitch To Reach People Who Hate Ads," AdExchanger, 23 Oct. 2018, https://adexchanger.com/adexchange-news/how-advertisers-are-using-twitch-to-reach-people-whohate-ads/; Newzoo, "Custom Consumer Research," https://newzoo.com/ custom-consumer-research/.
- 206 Twitch Advertising, <a href="https://twitchadvertising.tv">https://twitchadvertising.tv</a>; Twitch Advertising, "Let's Play a Game: Which is the Biggest Entertainment Industry?" <a href="https://s3-prod.adage.com/s3fs-public/2020-10/20201007\_twitch.pdf">https://s3-prod.adage.com/s3fs-public/2020-10/20201007\_twitch.pdf</a>.
- 207 Garett Sloane. "How Brands Can Work with Twitch as Amazon Makes Its Mark," Ad Age, 8 Oct. 2020, https://adage.com/article/digital/how-brandscan-work-twitch-amazon-makes-its-mark/2286301.
- 208 Ben Rabunski, "PepsiCo/OMD | Mountain Dew Amp Game Fuel—Twitch Bounty Board," YouTube, 14 June 2019, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ALDr5Hwy3N0; Twitch, "Bounty Board Program Information and FAQ," https://help.twitch.tv/s/article/bounty-board-program-information-and-faq?language=en\_US.
- 209 RapidFire, "Dynamic In-Game Advertising," <a href="https://www.rapidfire.com/portfolio/dynamic-in-game-advertising/">https://www.rapidfire.com/portfolio/dynamic-in-game-advertising/</a>; RapidFire, "Coca-Cola 'Taste the Feeling' Campaign," <a href="https://www.rapidfire.com/portfolio/coca-colataste-the-feeling-campaign/">https://www.rapidfire.com/portfolio/coca-colataste-the-feeling-campaign/</a>; Twitch Advertising, "Audience"; <a href="https://twitchadvertising.tv/audience/">https://twitchadvertising.tv/audience/</a>; Twitch Advertising, "Let's Play a Game: Which is the Biggest Entertainment Industry?"
- 210 "Grocery Companies Take Aim at eSports," The Food Institute, 9 Apr. 2019, https://foodinstitute.com/focus/grocery-companies-take-aim-at-esports; "Top 8 Twitch Sponsorships: Highlighting Non-Gaming Brand Sponsorships," Mediakix, https://mediakix.com/blog/twitch-sponsorships-non-gaming-brands/.
- 211 Sam Grimley, "Pay to Play: The E-sports Opportunity for Sponsors," WARC Best Practice, Mar. 2019 (subscription required).
- 212 "Ninja as Pitchman? Why Talent Agencies See Gamers as the New 'Face Of Brands," Ad Age, 23 Oct. 2020, https://adage.com/article/cmo-strategy/ninja-pitchman-why-talent-agencies-see-gamers-new-face-brands/2289706?utm\_source=google&utm\_medium=ppc&utm\_campaign=ninja&gclid=CjwKCAiA4o79BRBvEiwAjteoYOsZu\_9qVWCkrlkv-Ocfu-2unWOXhRhqmM5cEAW4ZhYWW-oPge9AExoCi4UQAvD\_BwE (subscription required).
- 213 Grimly, "Pay to Play: The E-sports Opportunity for Sponsors"; Coca-Cola, "Coke E-sports," Coca-Cola Journey, <a href="https://www.coca-colacompany.com/tags/coke-esports">https://www.coca-colacompany.com/tags/coke-esports</a>; Adam Fitch, "Counter Logic Gaming Finds New Partner in PepsiCo," Esports Insider, 25 July 2018, <a href="https://esportsinsider.com/2018/07/counter-logic-gaming-pepsico-partnership/">https://esportsinsider.com/2018/07/counter-logic-gaming-pepsico-partnership/</a>; Adam Fitch, "Overwatch League Finds Non-alcoholic Beverage in Coca-Cola," Esports Insider, 8 Feb. 2019, <a href="https://esportsinsider.com/2019/02/overwatch-league-coca-cola-sponsorship/">https://esportsinsider.com/2019/02/overwatch-league-coca-cola-sponsorship/</a>; Stephen Whiteside, "Jack in the Box Gets a Taste for eSports," WARC, Apr. 2018, <a href="https://www.warc.com/content/article/event-reports/jack in\_the\_box\_gets\_a\_taste\_for\_esports/122341">https://www.warc.com/content/article/event-reports/jack in\_the\_box\_gets\_a\_taste\_for\_esports/122341</a>; Twitch Advertising, "Audience," <a href="https://twitchadvertising.tv/audience/">https://twitchadvertising.tv/audience/</a>.
- 214 Olivia Richman, "The Biggest Esports Investors and Sponsors, Ranked by Net Worth," Win, 16 Sept. 2019, <a href="https://win.gg/news/2351/the-biggest-esports-investors-and-sponsors-ranked-by-net-worth">https://win.gg/news/2351/the-biggest-esports-investors-and-sponsors-ranked-by-net-worth</a>.

- 215 Aron Garst, "Coca-Cola Signs Multi-year Deal Sponsorship Deal with Overwatch League," ESPN, 8 Feb. 2019, http://www.espn.com/esports/ story/ /page/overwatchbrandsponsornews/coca-cola-signs-multi-yeardeal-sponsorship-deal-overwatch-league; Ben Fischer, "Activision Blizzard Signs Coca-Cola as Official Non-Alcoholic Beverage for Overwatch," The Esports Observer, 8 Frb. 2019, https://esportsobserver.com/blizzard-owlcoca-cola/.
- 216 Stephen Whiteside, "Coca-Cola Bubbles Up a "Passion" for New Gaming Strategy," WARC, Jan. 2019, <a href="https://www.warc.com/content/article/event-reports/cocacola bubbles up a passion for new gaming strategy/124994">https://www.warc.com/content/article/event-reports/cocacola bubbles up a passion for new gaming strategy/124994</a> (subscription required).
- 217 TSM, "Dr Pepper & TSM," 19 Jan. 2018, <a href="https://tsm.gg/news/dr-pepper-and-tsm">https://tsm.gg/news/dr-pepper-and-tsm</a>; Stephen Whiteside, "Why Dr Pepper Entered the World of eSports for the Second Time," WARC, Aug. 2018, <a href="https://www.warc.com/content/article/event-reports/why dr pepper entered the world of esports for the second time/123276</a>; GumGum Sports, "Pay for Play: The Esports Opportunity," <a href="https://insights.gumgum.com/hubfs/GumGum\_Sports\_Esports">https://insights.gumgum.com/hubfs/GumGum\_Sports\_Esports</a> Guide.pdf.
- 218 Fitch, "Counter Logic Gaming Finds New Partner in PepsiCo"; "MTN DEW AMP GAME FUEL X CLG," CLG, https://www.clg.gg/news/2019/1/14/mtndew-game-fuel-clg.
- 219 Nielsen, "Esports Playbook for Brands 2019."
- 220 Robert Williams, "Snickers Kicks Off EA's Madden NFL Esports Tournament," Marketing Dive, 17 Dec . 2019, <a href="https://www.marketingdive.com/news/snickers-kicks-off-eas-madden-nfl-esports-tournament/569212/">https://www.marketingdive.com/news/snickers-kicks-off-eas-madden-nfl-esports-tournament/569212/</a>.
- 221 Williams, "Snickers Kicks Off EA's Madden NFL Esports Tournament."
- 222 Williams, "Snickers Kicks Off EA's Madden NFL Esports Tournament."
- 223 H. B. Duran, "Kit Kat Sponsors Los Angeles Valiant, Plus Overwatch League's First Rivalry Weekend," The Esports Observer, 6 May 2019, https://esportsobserver.com/kit-kat-los-angeles-valiant/; Nádia Linhares, "KitKat Returns as Sponsor for LEC Summer Split," Dot Esports, 10 June 2020, https://dotesports.com/league-of-legends/news/kitkat-returnsas-sponsor-for-lec-summer-split; James Fudge, "KitKat Named Main Sponsor of Vodafone Giants," The Esports Observer, 15 Jan. 2121, https:// esportsobserver.com/kitkat-partner-vodafone-giants/.
- 224 Paoletta, "How Advertisers Are Using Twitch to Reach People Who Hate Ads."
- 225 Bonnie Burton, "No, KFC Isn't Releasing a Game Console to Compete with Xbox or Sony's PS5," CNET, 15 June 2020, <a href="https://www.cnet.com/news/no-kfc-isnt-releasing-a-game-console-to-compete-with-sonys-ps5/">https://www.cnet.com/news/no-kfc-isnt-releasing-a-game-console-to-compete-with-sonys-ps5/</a>.
- 226 Mark Flood, "Energy Drinks in Esports and Gaming," LinkedIn, 14 Feb. 2020, https://www.linkedin.com/pulse/energy-drinks-esports-gaming-mark-flood/?trk=related\_artice\_Energy%20Drinks%20in%20Esports%20and%20 Gaming\_article-card\_title; Jamie Kitt, "Energy drinks—Do They Improve Gaming Performance?" Gscience, 27 Feb. 2020, https://www.gscience.io/resources/esports-health-energy-drinks-gaming-performance. While some products, such as GFUEL, contain less sugar and fewer calories, they are still high in caffeine, which is the ingredient that many health professionals find so concerning when consumed by young people. "Enthusiast Gaming and G Fuel Forge Multi-Year Partnership," 6 May 2020, https://gfuel.com/blogs/news/enthusiast-gaming-partnership.
- 227 Anzu, https://anzu.io/; Natalia Vasilyeva, "4 Most Common Myths of In-Game Advertising Debunked," Anzu, 30 Sept. 2020, https://anzu.io/4-most-common-myths-of-in-game-advertising-debunked/; Lindsay Stein, "WPP Puts Money Behind In-game Advertising Platform Anzu," Campaign, 6 Oct. 2019, https://www.campaignlive.com/article/wpp-puts-money-behind-in-game-advertising-platform-anzu/1593193; "Mountain Dew Fuels the World of Amateur Esports," Esports Marketing Blog, 26 July 2018, https://esports-marketing-blog.com/mountain-dew-fuels-the-world-of-amateur-esports/.
- 228 Vasilyeva, "4 Most Common Myths of In-Game Advertising Debunked"; Stein, "WPP Puts Money Behind In-game Advertising Platform Anzu"; "Mountain Dew Fuels the World of Amateur Esports."

- 229 Remer Rietkerk, "Why Tapping into Gaming Should Be Top of Mind for Brands," The Drum, 9 June 2020, https://www.thedrum.com/ industryinsights/2020/06/09/why-tapping-gaming-should-be-top-mindbrands.
- 230 National Center for Complementary and Integrative Health, "Energy Drinks," July 2018, https://www.nccih.nih.gov/health/energy-drinks.
- 231 Dominik Petermeier, "Study: These Are the Best Known Brands in the eSports Sector," ISPO.com, 28 Apr. 2020, https://www.ispo.com/en/newssports-experts/brand-awareness-esports-sector-red-bull-top; "RedBull," Twitch, <a href="https://www.twitch.tv/redbull">https://www.twitch.tv/redbull</a>; "Getting 'It': What Brands Can Learn from Red Bull About Marketing in eSports," Digital Surgeons, 17 Apr. 2018, https://www.digitalsurgeons.com/thoughts/strategy/getting-itwhat-brands-can-learn-from-red-bull-about-marketing-in-esports/; Erica Sweeney, "Red Bull Partners with Pro Gamer Ninja on Experiential Contest," Marketing Dive, 28 Mar. 2019, https://www.marketingdive.com/news/ red-bull-partners-with-pro-gamer-ninja-on-experiential-contest/551486/; Dean Takahashi, "Ninja, DrLupo, and CouRage Sign Exclusive Influencer Management Deals with Popdog's Loaded," VentureBeat, 7 Mar. 2019, https://venturebeat.com/2019/03/07/ninja-drlupo-and-courage-signexclusive-influencer-management-deals-with-popdogs-loaded; Tobias Seck, "LEC Renews Partnerships With Red Bull, Secretlab, and Beko for 2021," The Esports Observer, 15 Jan. 2021, https://esportsobserver.com/ lec-red-bull-secretlab-beko/; Trent Murray, "World of Warcraft Guild Echo Announces Partnership With Red Bull for Race to World First," The Esports Observer, 8 Dec. 2020, https://esportsobserver.com/wow-guild-echo-redbull-rtwf/.
- 232 Sean Cole, "Three Hallmarks of Red Bull's Social Media Content Strategy," Econsultancy, 19 Feb. 2020, <a href="https://econsultancy.com/three-hallmarks-of-red-bulls-social-media-content-strategy/">https://econsultancy.com/three-hallmarks-of-red-bulls-social-media-content-strategy/</a>; Red Bull Media House, <a href="https://www.redbullmediahouse.com/en/about-us">https://www.redbullmediahouse.com/en/about-us</a>; "Spotlight: How Red Bull Puts Brand at the Heart of Its Digital Strategy," Hallam, 22 May 2019, <a href="https://www.hallaminternet.com/spotlight-how-red-bull-puts-brand-at-the-heart-of-its-digital-strategy/">https://www.hallaminternet.com/spotlight-how-red-bull-puts-brand-at-the-heart-of-its-digital-strategy/</a>; Google, "Red Bull X-Alps: Live Tracking the World's Most Popular Adventure Race," Google Cloud, <a href="https://cloud.google.com/customers/red-bull-x-alps?hl=es-419">https://cloud.google.com/customers/red-bull-x-alps?hl=es-419</a>.
- 233 Robert Williams, "Red Bull Takes Annual Dance Competition to TikTok," Mobile Marketer, 3 Nov. 2020, <a href="https://www.mobilemarketer.com/news/red-bull-takes-annual-dance-competition-to-tiktok/588252/">https://www.mobilemarketer.com/news/red-bull-takes-annual-dance-competition-to-tiktok/588252/</a>.
- 234 Petermeier, "Study: These Are the Best Known Brands in the eSports Sector"; "RedBull," Twitch; "Getting 'It': What Brands Can Learn from Red Bull About Marketing in eSports"; Sweeney, "Red Bull Partners with Pro Gamer Ninja on Experiential Contest"; Takahashi, "Ninja, DrLupo, and CouRage Sign Exclusive Influencer Management Deals with Popdog's Loaded"; https://www.bloomberg.com/news/articles/2020-02-17/red-bull-sales-rose-10-to-record-driven-by-emerging-markets.
- 235 "Ninja as Pitchman? Why Talent Agencies See Gamers as the New 'Face Of Brands."
- 236 Coca-Cola, "Coca-Cola Energy," <a href="https://us.coca-cola.com/products/coca-cola-energy/original/?gto=catalog%20page;">https://us.coca-cola.com/products/coca-cola-energy/original/?gto=catalog%20page;</a>; Fischer, "Activision Blizzard Signs Coca-Cola as Official Non-Alcoholic Beverage for Overwatch"; Knights, "Coca Cola Energy now Energizing the Knights," <a href="https://khights.gg/article/energizing-the-knights/">https://khights.gg/article/energizing-the-knights/</a>; Robert Williams, "Coke's E-commerce Site Offers Overwatch League <a href="https://www.businesswire.com/news/home/20170125005879/en/MAGNA-and-Roku-Forge-Strategic-Advertising-Partnership.Team">https://www.businesswire.com/news/home/20170125005879/en/MAGNA-and-Roku-Forge-Strategic-Advertising-Partnership.Team</a> Bottles," Marketing Dive, 12 Sept. 2019, <a href="https://www.marketingdive.com/news/cokes-e-commerce-site-offers-overwatch-league-team-bottles/562748/">https://www.marketingdive.com/news/cokes-e-commerce-site-offers-overwatch-league-team-bottles/562748/</a>.
- 237 Chester and Montgomery, "Digital Food Marketing to Children and Adolescents: Problematic Practices and Policy Interventions."
- 238 PepsiCo, "The Wait Is Over—MTN DEW® AMP® GAME FUEL® Now Available Nationwide," 14 Jan. 2019, https://www.pepsico.com/news/ press-release/the-wait-is-over----mtn-dew-amp-game-fuel-now-available-nationwide01142019.
- 239 "Mountain Dew Game Fuel," Halopedia, <a href="https://www.halopedia.org/Mountain\_Dew\_Game\_Fuel">https://www.halopedia.org/Mountain\_Dew\_Game\_Fuel</a>; Mountain Dew, "Mtn Dew® Amp® Game

- Fuel®," <a href="https://www.mountaindew.com/mtn-dew-amp-game-fuel/;">https://www.mountaindew.com/mtn-dew-amp-game-fuel/;</a> "Mtn Dew® Amp® Game Fuel® and Doritos® Join Activision to Celebrate Call of Duty®: Modern Warfare®," PR Newswire, 10 Sept. 2019, <a href="https://www.prnewswire.com/news-releases/mtn-dew-mtn-dew-amp-game-fuel-and-doritos-join-activision-to-celebrate-call-of-duty-modern-warfare-300915165.html">https://www.prnewswire.com/news-releases/mtn-dew-mtn-dew-amp-game-fuel-and-doritos-join-activision-to-celebrate-call-of-duty-modern-warfare-300915165.html</a>.
- 240 MMA, "Mountain Dew: MTN DEW AMP GAME FUEL Launch," https://www.mmaglobal.com/case-study-hub/case\_studies/view/56701.
- 241 MMA, "Mountain Dew: MTN DEW AMP GAME FUEL Launch."
- 242 "Reach New Audiences with Twitch and Amazon Advertising," Amazon Advertising, 8 Sept. 2020, https://advertising.amazon.com/blog/reach-newaudiences-with-twitch-and-amazon-advertising.
- 243 "Reach New Audiences with Twitch and Amazon Advertising"; Garett Sloane. "How Brands Can Work with Twitch as Amazon Makes Its Mark," Ad Age, 8 Oct. 2020, <a href="https://adage.com/article/digital/how-brands-can-work-twitch-amazon-makes-its-mark/2286301">https://adage.com/article/digital/how-brands-can-work-twitch-amazon-makes-its-mark/2286301</a>.
- 244 "Wingstop Announces First-of-its-Kind Online Ordering Extension With Twitch," GlobeNewswire, 21 Nov. 2019, https://www.globenewswire.com/ news-release/2019/11/21/1950672/0/en/Wingstop-Announces-Firstof-its-Kind-Online-Ordering-Extension-With-Twitch.html; "Domino's® Creates Mobile Game for Pizza Lovers," PR Newswire, 2 Apr. 2018, https:// www.prnewswire.com/news-releases/dominos-creates-mobile-gamefor-pizza-lovers-300622012.html; Bruce Horovitz, "App Lets You Order Pizza and Play Video Games," USA Today, 22 Apr. 2013, https://www. usatoday.com/story/money/business/2013/04/22/pizza-hut-xbox-gamersconsole/2097417/; Ed Dixon, "Blurring the Lines: EA Sports' Pizza Hut Virtual Stadium and the New Frontier for Sponsorship," SportsPro, 30 Sept. 2019, https://www.sportspromedia.com/interviews/madden-nfl-easports-pizza-hut-esports-sponsorship; Ann-Christine Diaz, "Gamers Can Now Order Real Whoppers From Inside the Playstation Universe," Ad Age, 4 Apr. 2017, https://adage.com/creativity/work/burgerclan/51450; Jill Erb, "Burger King PS5 Sweepstakes Starts Today in the US," PlayStation Blog. 15 Oct. 2020, https://blog.playstation.com/2020/10/15/burger-king-ps5sweepstakes-starts-today-in-the-us/.
- 245 "Wendy's: Keeping Fortnite Fresh," SABRE Awards, Platinum IN2 for Best in Show, North America, 2020, <a href="https://www.warc.com/content/article/wendys-keeping-fortnite-fresh/131252">https://www.warc.com/content/article/wendys-keeping-fortnite-fresh/131252</a> (subscription required); "Ketchum and Wendy's Win Platinum Best in Show at In2 SABRE Awards," PR Newswire, 19 Feb. 2020, <a href="https://www.prnewswire.com/news-releases/ketchum-and-wendys-win-platinum-best-in-show-at-in2-sabre-awards-301007944">https://www.prnewswire.com/news-releases/ketchum-and-wendys-win-platinum-best-in-show-at-in2-sabre-awards-301007944</a>. <a href="https://gerety.awardsengine.com/?action=ows:entries.details&e=22925&project\_year=2019">https://gerety.awardsengine.com/?action=ows:entries.details&e=22925&project\_year=2019</a>.
- 246 Eric Mandel, "Coca-Cola Pumps Fanta with Gen Z Marketing, Snapchat Partnership," Atlanta Business Chronicle, 10 Spt. 2019, <a href="https://www.bizjournals.com/atlanta/news/2019/09/10/coca-cola-pumps-fanta-with-gen-z-marketing.html">https://www.atlanta/news/2019/09/10/coca-cola-pumps-fanta-with-gen-z-marketing.html</a>; "Fanta Advertising & Marketing Assignments," Adbrands, <a href="https://www.adbrands.net/us/fanta-us.htm">https://www.adbrands.net/us/fanta-us.htm</a>
- 247 Kristina Monllos, "In Shift to Digital Video and OTT, Fanta isn't Spending Ad Dollars on TV This Year," Digiday, 9 Sept. 2019, <a href="https://digiday.com/marketing/shift-digital-video-ott-fanta-isnt-spending-ad-dollars-tv-year/">https://digiday.com/marketing/shift-digital-video-ott-fanta-isnt-spending-ad-dollars-tv-year/</a>; Robert Williams, "Fanta Targets Mobile-savvy Teens with Snapchat-powered OOH Campaign," Marketing Dive, 5 Sept. 2019, <a href="https://www.marketingdive.com/news/fanta-targets-mobile-savvy-teens-with-snapchat-powered-ooh-campaign/562252/">https://www.marketingdive.com/news/fanta-targets-mobile-savvy-teens-with-snapchat-powered-ooh-campaign/562252/</a>.
- 248 Monllos, "In Shift to Digital Video and OTT, Fanta isn't Spending Ad Dollars on TV This Year."
- 249 Monllos, "In Shift to Digital Video and OTT, Fanta isn't Spending Ad Dollars on TV This Year."
- 250 Coca-Cola, "Fanta Reinvents Itself for New Generation with Immersive, Fan-Driven Campaign," 2 Sept. 2019, <a href="https://www.coca-colacompany.com/news/fanta-immersive-fan-driven-campaign">https://www.coca-colacompany.com/news/fanta-immersive-fan-driven-campaign</a>.
- 251 Caroline Forsey, "What's a Finsta? We Explain This Confusing Instagram Trend," HubSpot, Oct. 2019, https://blog.hubspot.com/marketing/finsta;

- Brett Molina, "Does Your Kid Have a 'Finsta' Account? Why It's a Big Deal," USA Today, 20 Oct. 2017, https://www.usatoday.com/story/tech/talkingtech/2017/10/20/does-your-kid-have-finsta-account-why-its-big-deal/783424001/
- 252 Coca-Cola, "Fanta Reinvents Itself for New Generation with Immersive, Fan-Driven Campaign"; Williams, "Fanta Targets Mobile-savvy Teens with Snapchat-powered OOH Campaign"; Fanta, Instagram, <a href="https://www.instagram.com/fanta/?hl=en">https://www.instagram.com/fanta/?hl=en</a>.
- 253 Ross Benes, "US Connected TV Advertising 2020," Insider Intelligence, 10 Nov. 2020, https://www.emarketer.com/content/us-connected-tv-advertising-2020.
- 254 Hulu, "Generation Stream," https://advertising.hulu.com/generation-stream/.
- 255 Jaime Toplin, "Mobile Order-Ahead and Delivery," eMarketer, 15 Oct. 020, https://content-na1.emarketer.com/mobile-order-ahead-and-delivery-the-pandemic-accelerated-a-multibillion-dollar-opportunity-in-digital-food-orderingheres-how-leading-payments-facilitators-can-help-restaurants-tap-into-industry-demand-and-win-volume-2020-10.
- 256 McDonald's, "McDelivery," https://www.mcdonalds.com/us/en-us/ mcdelivery.html; Andrew J. Hawkins, "McDonald's Joins Forces with DoorDash, Ending its Exclusive Deal with Uber Eats," The Verge, 16 July 2019, https://www.theverge.com/2019/7/16/20696711/mcdonaldsdoordash-deal-houston-uber-eats-exclusive; "DoorDash Is Giving Away 1 Million 1 Cent Big Mac® Sandwiches and \$1 Million in Cash with McDonald's," PR Newswire, 30 Sept. 2019, https://www.prnewswire.com/ news-releases/doordash-is-giving-away-1-million-1-cent-big-macsandwiches-and-1-million-in-cash-with-mcdonalds-300927170.html; DoorDash, Inc., "Form S-1 Registration Statement," U.S. Securities and Exchange Commission, 13 Nov. 2020, https://www.sec.gov/Archives/ edgar/data/1792789/000119312520292381/d752207ds1.htm; Jaime Toplin, "Mobile Order-Ahead and Delivery: How Leading Payments Facilitators Can Help Restaurants Tap Into Industry Demand and Win Volume," Business Insider, 19 Oct. 2020, https://www.businessinsider.com/mobile-orderahead-and-delivery-report; "McDonald's Unveils New Global Growth Plan," PR Newswire, 1 Mar. 2017, https://www.prnewswire.com/news-releases/ mcdonalds-unveils-new-global-growth-plan-300415634.html; Amit Jain, "QSRs' Techy Future: It's All About ASMAC," QAR Web, 4 Sept. 2020, https:// www.gsrweb.com/blogs/gsrs-techy-future-its-all-about-asmac/.
- 257 KFC, "Order KFC Online," <a href="https://order.kfc.com/?fulfillment=pickup">https://order.kfc.com/?fulfillment=pickup</a>; Jonathan Maze, "Yum Brands Unloads Grubhub Stock and Calls It a Win," Restaurant Business, 30 Oct. 2020, <a href="https://www.restaurantbusinessonline.com/financing/yum-brands-unloads-grubhub-stock-calls-it-win;" Yum! Brands and Grubhub Announce New U.S. Growth Partnership," 8 Feb. 2018, <a href="https://www.yum.com/wps/portal/yumbrands/Yumbrands/news/press-releases/yum%21+brands+and+grubhub+announce+new+u.s.+growth+partnership;">https://www.brands/news/press-releases/yum%21+brands+and+grubhub+announce+new+u.s.+growth+partnership;</a> Haley Cawthon, "KFC Inks New Partnership with DoorDash," Louisville Business First, 9 Sept. 2020, <a href="https://www.bizjournals.com/louisville/news/2020/09/09/kfc-inks-new-partnership-with-doordash.html">https://www.bizjournals.com/louisville/news/2020/09/09/kfc-inks-new-partnership-with-doordash.html</a>.
- 258 Christopher Sebes, "How Artificial Intelligence is Reshaping the Restaurant World," QSR Magazine, Dec. 2018, https://www.qsrmagazine.com/outside-insights/how-artificial-intelligence-reshaping-restaurant-world; Chuck Martin, "Amazon, KFC Create 'Brand Voice' Via Alexa," MediaPost, 5 Feb. 2020, https://www.mediapost.com/publications/article/346646/amazon-kfc-create-brand-voice-via-alexa.html; Jon Porter, "Google Now Lets You Order Food Without a Delivery App," The Verge, 23 May 2019, https://www.theverge.com/2019/5/23/18636836/google-search-maps-assistant-food-orders-delivery-pickup-doordash-postmates-slice-chownow; Coca-Cola, "Coca-Cola Vending: How It Works," https://us.coca-cola.com/vending/how-it-works/.
- 259 "Coca-Cola North America to Launch Digital Marketplace with Leading Foodservice Technologies Powered by Omnivore," 24 June 2019, <a href="https://www.coca-colacompany.com/press-releases/coca-cola-north-america-to-launch-digital-marketplace">https://www.coca-colacompany.com/press-releases/coca-cola-north-america-to-launch-digital-marketplace</a>; Tammy Smith, "Omnivore Partners with Coca-Cola to Launch Digital Menu Management Solution," Omnivore Blog, 18 May 2019, <a href="https://blog.omnivore.io/omnivore-coca-cola-digital-menu-management/">https://blog.omnivore.io/omnivore-coca-cola-digital-menu-management/</a>; Omnivore, "Digital Restaurant Commerce Made Easy,"

https://omnivore.io/; Taylor Dua, "Coca-Cola Creates Digital Marketplace to Make Ordering Easier," The Drum, 26 June 2019, https://www.thedrum.com/news/2019/06/26/coca-cola-creates-digital-marketplace-make-ordering-easier; Dave Haynes, "If You Sell Digital Signage Solutions Into Food Services, You're Now Competing With Coca-Cola," Sixteen-Nine, 26 June 2019, https://www.sixteen-nine.net/2019/06/26/if-you-sell-digital-signage-solutions-into-food-services-youre-now-competing-with-coca-cola/.

- 260 Hulu, "Generation Stream."
- 261 Benes, "US Connected TV Advertising 2020."
- 262 Michelle Savoy, "Univision's CONEXO: Reaching U.S. Hispanics Everywhere," Univision Blog, https://corporate.univision.com/blog/2020/08/24/ univisions-conexo-reaching-u-s-hispanics-everywhere/.
- 263 "What We Know About Online Video Effectiveness," WARC Best Practice, Mar. 2018, https://www.warc.com/content/article/bestprac/what\_we\_know\_about\_online\_video\_effectiveness/110107; Google, "Marketing Strategies: Video," Think with Google, https://www.thinkwithgoogle.com/marketing-strategies/video/; Facebook, "The Value of Video for Brands," Facebook for Business, 19 Mar. 2015, https://www.facebook.com/business/news/insights/the-value-of-video-for-brands.
- 264 IAB, "IAB Releases New Ad Portfolio with Flexible Ad Sizes in Alignment with LEAN Principles," 20 July 2017, <a href="https://www.iab.com/news/new-ad-portfolio-release/">https://www.iab.com/news/new-ad-portfolio-release/</a>; Kelsey Sutton, "NBCU Becomes First National Broadcaster to Offer Shoppable Ads," <a href="Adweek">Adweek</a>, 6 May 2019, <a href="https://www.adweek.com/tv-video/nbcu-becomes-first-national-broadcaster-to-offer-shoppable-ads/">https://www.adweek.com/tv-video/nbcu-becomes-first-national-broadcaster-to-offer-shoppable-ads/</a>; Ilyse Liffreing, "Facebook Continues its Video Push with Shoppable Ad Format for Mobile," Campaign US, 23 Mar. 2017, <a href="https://www.campaignlive.com/article/facebook-continues-its-video-push-shoppable-ad-format-mobile/1428311">https://www.campaignlive.com/article/facebook-continues-its-video-push-shoppable-ad-format-mobile/1428311</a>; Ginny Marvin, "Google Debuts Shoppable Image ads, Video in Shopping Showcase Ads," Search Engine Land, 14 Sept. 2018, <a href="https://searchengineland.com/google-debuts-shoppable-image-ads-video-in-shopping-showcase-ads-305360">https://searchengineland.com/google-debuts-shoppable-image-ads-video-in-shopping-showcase-ads-305360</a>.
- 265 IAB, "Guide to Digital Video Advertising," <a href="https://www.iab.com/insights/guide-to-digital-video-advertising/">https://www.iab.com/insights/guide-to-digital-video-advertising/</a>.
- 266 Ross Benes, "U.S. Connected TV Advertising 2020: A Surging Channel in an Uncertain Year," Insider Intelligence, 10 Nov. 2020, p. 3, https://www.emarketer.com/content/us-connected-tv-advertising-2020 (personal copy).
- 267 IAB, "IAB Digital Video Glossary," <a href="https://www.iab.com/wp-content/uploads/2018/12/dvglossary-2018.pdf">https://www.iab.com/wp-content/uploads/2018/12/dvglossary-2018.pdf</a>.
- 268 According to its own research, "82% of heavy QSR Customers are OTT viewers, and, nearly 70% of those OTT viewers have visited a QSR restaurant 6 or more times in the last 30 days." Premion. "The Premion Advantage: Quick-Service Restaurants and the OTT Audience," June 2020, https://premion.com/wp-content/uploads/2020/07/THE\_PREMION\_ADVANTAGE\_QSR\_June\_2020r.pdf.
- 269 Instagram Business Team, "Raising A Glass To Mobile: How Smart Devices are Redefining the Beverage Industry," Business Blog, 23 June 2017, <a href="https://business.instagram.com/blog/beverage-insights/">https://business.instagram.com/blog/beverage-insights/</a>.
- 270 "What We Know About Online Video Effectiveness," WARC Best Practice, Mar. 2018, https://www.warc.com/content/article/bestprac/what\_we\_know\_about\_online\_video\_effectiveness/110107.
- 271 "MAGNA and Roku Forge Strategic Advertising Partnership," 25 Jan. 2017, https://www.businesswire.com/news/home/20170125005879/en/MAGNA-and-Roku-Forge-Strategic-Advertising-Partnership.
- 272 David Wyler, "IRI Thought Leadership," personal copy; Advertising Research Foundation, "OTT x Science: Streaming in the New Media Landscape," 27 Oct. 2020, https://thearf.org/event/ottxscience-2020/.
- 273 BEN, "Hybrid Model of Top-tier Content Integrations Delivers 16.7 Million Impressions for Cheerios," <a href="https://ben.productplacement.com/case-study/cheerios-integration-campaign/: BEN, "Hardee's & Carl's Jr. Execute Premium Integrations Across Popular Streaming and Cable Content," <a href="https://ben.productplacement.com/case-study/cke-streaming-campaign-2/">https://ben.productplacement.com/case-study/cke-streaming-campaign-2/</a>.

- 274 IAB, "OTT Streaming Video Playbook for Advanced Marketers," Dec. 2019, https://www.iab.com/wp-content/uploads/2019/12/2019\_12\_IAB\_OTT\_ Streaming\_Video\_Playbook\_for\_Advanced\_Marketers.pdf.
- 275 Brian Steinberg, "Coke Wants to Add Life to Streaming Video, Where Soda Commercials Aren't Necessarily Welcome," Variety, 9 Sept. 2020, https://variety.com/2020/tv/news/coca-cola-netlflix-disney-streamingvideo-advertising-1234760129/; Michelle Castillo, "That Bucket of KFC in 'Stranger Things' is Not a Coincidence: Why Product Placement is Back in Vogue," CNBC, 21 May 2019, https://www.cnbc.com/2018/05/28/ kfc-in-stranger-things-not-a-coincidence-netflix-product-placement. html; TripleLift, "How OTT Services are Looking to Further Capitalize on Product Placement," 7 Jan. 2020, https://triplelift.com/how-ott-servicesare-looking-to-further-capitalize-on-product-placement/. Companies are also engaged in targeting listeners of streaming music and audio, such as the Coke Studio Sessions, and also on Pandora and Spotify Coca-Cola, "#BeApp Partners with Coca-Cola to Launch Coke Studio Sessions," 14 May 2020, https://www.coca-colacompany.com/press-releases/beapp-partnerswith-coca-cola-to-launch-coke-studio-sessions; Spotify Advertising, "Reach People as They Stream What They Love," https://ads.spotify.com/ en-US/
- 276 IAB, "Digital Video Glossary," <a href="https://www.iab.com/wp-content/uploads/2018/12/dvglossary-2018.pdf">https://www.iab.com/wp-content/uploads/2018/12/dvglossary-2018.pdf</a>; Shyam Venugopal, "How One of the World's Biggest Marketers Ripped Up Its Playbook and Learned to Anticipate Intent," Think with Google, Sept. 2019, <a href="https://www.thinkwithgoogle.com/marketing-strategies/data-and-measurement/pepsidigital-transformation/">https://www.thinkwithgoogle.com/marketing-strategies/data-and-measurement/pepsidigital-transformation/</a>.
- 277 Peter Adams, "PepsiCo Speeds Up Shift Toward Streaming, Digital as Holidays Loom," Marketing Dive, 9 Oct. 2020, <a href="https://www.marketingdive.com/news/pepsico-speeds-up-shift-toward-streaming-digital-as-holidays-loom/586733/">https://www.marketingdive.com/news/pepsico-speeds-up-shift-toward-streaming-digital-as-holidays-loom/586733/</a>.
- 278 Pepsi and other CPG companies also take advantage of streaming TV's localization feature, noting that the ability to pinpoint advertising to different parts of the country is especially important during the current pandemic, as areas enact measures that either relax or tighten health regulations. "PepsiCo Uses Propensity Model around Purchase Data for Upfront TV Buying," Beet.TV, https://www.beet.tv/2019/10/pepsico-uses-propensity-model-around-purchase-data-for-upfront-tv-buying.html.
- 279 Coca-Cola, YouTube, <a href="https://www.youtube.com/user/cocacola">https://www.youtube.com/user/cocacola</a>; Pepsi, YouTube, <a href="https://www.youtube.com/user/Pepsi">https://www.youtube.com/c/McDonalds/featured</a>.
- 280 Greg Jarboe, "Video ROI: Why Kellogg's Spends 70% of its Advertising Budget With YouTube," Tubular, 31 May 2018, <a href="https://tubularlabs.com/blog/kelloggs-youtube-roi/">https://tubularlabs.com/blog/kelloggs-youtube-roi/</a>; YouTube Advertisers, "YouTube Presents: Kellogg's Rice Krispies Treats Case Study," YouTube 9 May 2018, <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zzdujh5LG80&list=PL77\_Je270u0c5As8BHk9jwPU3zxW4V4&index=7">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zzdujh5LG80&list=PL77\_Je270u0c5As8BHk9jwPU3zxW4V4&index=7">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zzdujh5LG80&list=PL77\_Je270u0c5As8BHk9jwPU3zxW4V4&index=7">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zzdujh5LG80&list=PL77\_Je270u0c5As8BHk9jwPU3zxW4V4&index=7">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zzdujh5LG80&list=PL77\_Je270u0c5As8BHk9jwPU3zxW4V4&index=7">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zzdujh5LG80&list=PL77\_Je270u0c5As8BHk9jwPU3zxW4V4&index=7">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zzdujh5LG80&list=PL77\_Je270u0c5As8BHk9jwPU3zxW4V4&index=7"</a>; "Kellogg's Rice Krispies Treats: So Much To Love," ARF Ogilvy Awards, Gold, 2018, <a href="https://www.warc.com/content/article/arfogilvy/kelloggs-rice-krispies-treats-so-muchto-love/120942">https://www.warc.com/content/article/arfogilvy/kelloggs-rice-krispies-treats-so-muchto-love/120942</a>.
- 281 Kidoodle.TV, "Kidoodle.TV for Advertisers," https://prodcdn.kidoodle.
  tv/kidoodle-2019-update/docs/Kidoodle.TV-Advertisers\_OneSheet.
  pdf; Scarlett Cayford, "How Awesome Content Targeting Creates a
  Contextual Map of kids Content," SuperAwesome, 18 May 2017, https://
  www.superawesome.com/blog/how-awesome-content-targeting-createsa-contextual-map-of-kids-content-video/; WildBrain Spark, "Let Your
  Imagination Run Wild," https://www.wildbrain-spark.com/sites/default/files/
  wbs\_adsales.pdf.
- 282 Playwire, "Advertisers," <a href="https://playwire.com/advertisers/">https://playwire.com/advertisers/</a>; Playwire, "Kids Club," <a href="https://playwire.com/kids-club/">https://playwire.com/kids-club/</a>.
- 283 Kat Vasilopoulos, "How The Hershey Company Reached Incremental Audiences with OTT," Amazon Advertising Blog, 6 Feb. 2020, <a href="https://advertising.amazon.com/blog/how-the-hershey-company-reached-incremental-audiences-with-ott;">https://advertising.amazon.com/blog/how-the-hershey-company-reached-incremental-audiences-with-ott;</a> "Case Study: How The Hershey Company Reached Incremental Audiences with OTT," <a href="https://advertising.amazon.com/library/case-studies/the-hershey-company;">https://advertising.amazon.com/library/case-studies/the-hershey-company;</a> "OTT (Over-the-top) and

- Out-stream Video Ads," Amazon Advertising, <a href="https://advertising.amazon.com/solutions/products/video-ads?ref\_=a20m\_us\_lbr\_cs\_hrshy\_va">https://advertising.amazon.com/solutions/products/video-ads?ref\_=a20m\_us\_lbr\_cs\_hrshy\_va</a>; Shoshy Ciment, "Hershey is Going All-in on Amazon. The Snack King's Director of Digital Explains Its Playbook," Business Insider, @7 Feb. 2020, <a href="https://www.businessinsider.com/hersheys-digital-transformation-turns-to-amazon-to-drive-sales-online-2020-2">https://www.businessinsider.com/hersheys-digital-transformation-turns-to-amazon-to-drive-sales-online-2020-2</a>] (subscription required).
- 284 Amazon, "Fire TV," Amazon Advertising, <a href="https://advertising.amazon.com/resources/ad-specs/fire-tv">https://advertising.amazon.com/resources/ad-specs/fire-tv</a>; Amazon, "Case Study: How The Hershey Company Reached Incremental Audiences with OTT": <a href="https://advertising.amazon.com/en-us/library/case-studies/the-hershey-company/?ref\_=a20m\_us\_libr</a>; Tim Peterson, "Pitch Deck: How Amazon is Selling Ads on Fire TV," Digiday,23 Jan. 2020, <a href="https://digiday.com/future-of-tv/pitch-deck-amazon-selling-ads-fire-tv/">https://digiday.com/future-of-tv/pitch-deck-amazon-selling-ads-fire-tv/</a>; Katherine Vasilopoulos, "Amazon Advertising reaches 40MM+ Monthly Active Viewers of Ad-supported OTT Content," Amazon Advertising, 26 Aug. 2020, <a href="https://advertising.amazon.com/blog/amazon-ott-doubles-reach-to-40-million-viewers-in-six-months/?ref\_=a20m\_us\_blg\_alx\_rdr">https://advertising.amazon.com/blog/amazon-ott-doubles-reach-to-40-million-viewers-in-six-months/?ref\_=a20m\_us\_blg\_alx\_rdr</a>.
- 285 "Roku Announces New Shopper Data Program; Kroger Named Launch Partner," 8 June 2020, https://ir.roku.com/news-releases/news-releasedetails/roku-announces-new-shopper-data-program-kroger-namedlaunch; Kroger Precision Marketing, "Make Connections that Matter," https://www.krogerprecisionmarketing.com/solutions.html; Roku Advertising, "OneView," https://advertising.roku.com/. Similarly, OTT ad and data company Tru Optik partnered with NCSolutions (NCS) early in 2020 to enable food, beverage and other CPG advertisers to use purchasing data to target streaming video viewers and households: "NCS audience segments will be mapped against Tru Optik's patented Household GraphTM of more than 80 million U.S. homes that consume OTT and CTV." Karlene Lukovitz, "Shopper Marketing Marries OTT: Roku Adds Kroger Data, Analytics To Lure CPG Advertisers," MediaPost Video Insider, 9 June 2020, https://www.mediapost.com/publications/article/352336/shoppermarketing-marries-ott-roku-adds-kroger-da.html. NCSolutions, "Tru Optik Now Includes NCSolutions Purchase-Based Audience Segments in Their OTT Data Marketplace," 8 Jan. 2020, https://www.ncsolutions.com/pressand-media/tru-optik-now-includes-ncsolutions-purchase-based-audiencesegments-in-their-ott-data-marketplace/. There are also similar CPG data and OTT deals; see, for example, "4C and IRI Deepen Relationship for Linear TV and OTT," 18 June 2019, https://www.iriworldwide.com/en-us/ news/press-releases/4c-and-iri-deepen-relationship-for-linear-tv-and-ott.
- 286 Amazon, "Teens Shop. Parents Stay in the Know," Amazon Prime, https://www.amazon.com/cr/forteens; Ryan Tuchow, "Young Teens are the New Demo to Reach," Kidscreen, 19 Oct. 2020, https://kidscreen. com/2020/10/19/young-teens-are-the-new-demo-to-reach/.
- 287 For a discussion of "dual process models of persuasion," see Kathryn C. Montgomery, Sonya Grier, Jeff Chester, Lori Dorfman, "Food Marketing in the Digital Age: A Conceptual Framework and Agenda for Research," Apr. 2011, https://www.researchgate.net/publication/265674395\_Food\_Marketing\_in\_the\_Digital\_Age\_A\_Conceptual\_Framework\_and\_Agenda\_for\_Research, p. 9.
- 288 See, for example, Shoshana Zuboff, The Age of Surveillance Capitalism: The Fight for a Human Future at the New Frontier of Power (New York: PublicAffairs, 2019); Zeynep Tufekci, "Engineering the Public: Big Data, Surveillance and Computational Politics," First Monday 19, no. 7 (7 July 2014), https://firstmonday.org/article/view/4901/4097
- 289 Jennifer Harris, Willie Frazier III, Shiriki Kumanyika, and Amelie G. Ramirez, "Increasing Disparities in Unhealthy Food Advertising Targeted to Hispanic and Black Youth, Rudd Center for Food Policy & Obesity, Jan. 2019, <a href="http://uconnruddcenter.org/files/Pdfs/TargetedMarketingReport2019.pdf">http://uconnruddcenter.org/files/Pdfs/TargetedMarketingReport2019.pdf</a>; Berkeley Media Studies Group, "Health Equity & Junk Food Marketing: Talking About Targeting Kids of Color,"17 Nov. 2017, <a href="http://www.bmsg.org/resources/publications/health-equity-junk-food-marketing-talking-about-targeting-kids-color/">http://www.bmsg.org/resources/publications/health-equity-junk-food-marketing-talking-about-targeting-kids-color/</a>. See also Kathryn Montgomery, Sonya Grier, Jeff Chester, and Lori Dorfman, "Food Marketing in the Digital Age: A Conceptual Framework and Research Agenda," 1 Apr. 2011, <a href="https://www.democraticmedia.org/food-marketing-digital-age-conceptual-framework-and-research-agenda">https://www.democraticmedia.org/food-marketing-digital-age-conceptual-framework-and-research-agenda</a>; Sonya A. Grier and Shiriki Kumanyika, "Targeted

- Marketing and Public Health," Annual Review of Public Health 31 (21 Apr. 2010): 349-369, https://www.annualreviews.org/doi/full/10.1146/annurev.publhealth.012809.103607; Sonya A. Grier and Shiriki Kumanyika, "The Context for Choice: Health Implications of Targeted Food and Beverage Marketing to African Americans," American Journal of Public Health 98, no. 9 (Sept. 2008): 1616-1629, https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC2509618/; S. A. Grier and J. Mensinger, et al, "Fast Food Marketing and Children's Fast Food Consumption: Exploring Parental Influences in an Ethnically Diverse Sample," Journal of Public Policy & Marketing 26, n. 2 (2007): 221-235; Shiriki Kumanyika and Sonya A. Grier, "Targeting Interventions for Ethnic Minority and Low-income Populations," Future of Children 16, n. 1 (2006): 187-207.
- 290 State of Childhood Obesity, https://stateofchildhoodobesity.org/.
- 291 See, for example, Solon Barocas and Andrew D. Selbst, "Big Data's Disparate Impact" 104 California Law Review 671 (2016), <a href="https://dx.doi.org/10.2139/ssrn.2477899">https://dx.doi.org/10.2139/ssrn.2477899</a>; Solon Barocas and Helen Nissenbaum, "Big Data's End Run Around Anonymity and Consent," in *Privacy, Big Data, and the Public Good: Frameworks for Engagement*, eds. Julia Lane, Victoria Stodden, Stefan Bender, and Helen Nissenbaum, (Cambridge, UK: Cambridge University Press, 2014), pp. 44-75.
- 292 Virginia Eubanks, Automating Inequality: How High-Tech Tools Profile, Police, and Punish the Poor. Picador, St Martin's Press, 2018, pp. 9-10; Mary Madden, Michele Gilman, Karen Levy, and Alice Marwick, "Privacy, Poverty, and Big Data: A Matrix of Vulnerabilities for Poor Americans," Washington University Law Review 95, n. 1 (2017): 53-125. The disadvantage can be produced intentionally or unintentionally, via data bias, bias in the data-processing design, or as a result of efforts to improve efficiency, maximize gain, and minimize costs or risks. See, for example, bias in software widely used to allocate health care to hospital patients, where equally sick Black patients do not receive as much care as white patients, and where the algorithm unintentionally exacerbates this racial disparity. Heidi Ledford, "Millions of Black People Affected by Racial Bias In Health-Care Algorithms: Study Reveals Rampant Racism In Decision-Making Software Used By US Hospitals—And Highlights Ways to Correct It," Nature, 24 Oct. 2019, https://www.nature.com/articles/d41586-019-03228-6.
- 293 For example, through a practice known as price steering, two users will be shown two different product results for the same search, based on purchase history, interest level, or other personal information: one will receive more expensive product offers, while the other will be presented with lower-cost choices. Price discrimination occurs when two users are shown different prices for the same product. Researchers have found numerous instances of both price steering and discrimination on a number of top ecommerce sites. Aniko Hannak, Gary Soeller, David, Lazer, Alan Mislove, and Christo Wilson, "Measuring Price Discrimination and Steering on Ecommerce Web Sites," MC '14. 5-7 Nov., 2014, Vancouver, BC, Canada, https://www.ftc.gov/system/ files/documents/public\_comments/2015/09/00011-97593.pdf. "Our measurements suggest that both price and search discrimination might be taking place in today's Inter-net." Jakub Mikians, László Gyarmati, Vijay Erramilli, and Nikolaos Laoutaris, "Detecting Price and Search Discrimination on the Internet," 2012, http://citeseerx.ist.psu.edu/ viewdoc/download?doi=10.1.1.352.3188&rep=rep1&type=pdf. Although some price discrimination (which the industry calls "dynamic pricing") may be expected across different markets and for different customers, the practice can be illegal if it is based on an individual's race, religion, nationality, or gender, or if it is in violation of antitrust or price-fixing laws. Disparate impact on people of color and low income as a result of price discrimination may be an unintended consequence, as shown in the case study conducted by the Wall Street Journal on Staples.com product prices. The location of the shopper played a critical role that led to discounted prices for shoppers in more affluent neighborhoods. Those neighborhoods happened to experience more competition among stores physically located in their zip codes. This disparate impact is nevertheless real and driven by historic racial discrimination, such as the effects of redlining in housing. Jennifer Valentino-DeVries, Jeremy Singer-Vine, and Ashkan Soltani, "Websites Vary Prices, Deals Based on Users' Information," Wall Street Journal, 24 Dec. 2012, https://www.wsj.com/articles/SB10

- 001424127887323777204578189391813881534; Ari Shpanya, "What is Price Discrimination and is it Ethical?" Econsultancy, 3 Jan. 2014, https://econsultancy.com/what-is-price-discrimination-and-is-it-ethical/.
- 294 Brentin Mock, "Remember Redlining? It's Alive and Evolving," The Atlantic 8 Oct. 2015, http://www.theatlantic.com/politics/archive/2015/10/rememberredlining-its-alive-and-evolving/433065; Natasha N. Trifun, "Residential Segregation After the Fair Housing Act," Human Rights Magazine, 1 Oct. 2009, https://www.americanbar.org/groups/crsj/publications/human rights magazine home/human rights vol36 2009/fall2009/residential segregation after the fair housing act/: Oscar Gandy, Jr. Coming to Terms with Chance: Engaging Rational Discrimination and Cumulative Disadvantage (New York: Routledge, 20160).
- 295 Monica Anderson and Jingjing Jiang, "Teens, Social Media & Technology 2018," Pew Research Center: Internet & Technology, 31 May 2018, https:// www.pewinternet.org/2018/05/31/teens-social-media-technology-2018/.
- 296 John Brandon, "The Surprising Reason Millennials Check Their Phones 150 Times a Day," Inc., 17 Apr. 2017, https://www.inc.com/john-brandon/science-says-this-is-the-reason-millennials-check-their-phones-150-times-per-day. html; Jenny Anderson, "Even Teens Are Worried They Spend Too Much Time on Their Phones," Quartz, 23 Aug. 2018, https://qz.com/1367506/pew-research-teens-worried-they-spend-too-much-time-on-phones/.
- 297 J. Weisberg, "We Are Hopelessly Hooked," The New York Review of Books, 25 Feb. 2016, http://www.nybooks.com/articles/2016/02/25/we-are-hopelessly-hooked/; Todd Spangler, "Are Americans Addicted to Smartphones? U.S. Consumers Check Their Phones 52 Times Daily, Study Finds," Variety, 14 Nov. 2018, https://variety.com/2018/digital/news/smartphone-addiction-study-check-phones-52-times-daily-1203028454/; "Gen Z Power List: Meet the Brands, Platforms and Creators That Teens Love," Ad Week, 1 June 2017, https://www.adweek.com/digital/gen-z-power-list-meet-the-brands-platforms-and-creators-that-teens-love/; Google, "Driving Loyalty by Satisfying the Needs of the 'Thumb Generation,'" Think with Google, Sept. 2016, https://www.thinkwithgoogle.com/consumer-insights/driving-loyalty-by-satisfying-needs-thumb-generation/.
- 298 Instagram Business Team, "Raising A Glass To Mobile: How Smart Devices are Redefining the Beverage Industry," Business Blog, 23 June 2017, <a href="https://business.instagram.com/blog/beverage-insights">https://business.instagram.com/blog/beverage-insights</a>.
- 299 Factual, "Our Products," <a href="https://www.factual.com/products/">https://www.ninthDecimal, <a href="https://www.ninthdecimal.com">https://www.ninthdecimal.com</a>. Apple has implemented a set of safeguards that will make such tracking more difficult, such as a requirement that permission to do so is obtained. Apple, "User Privacy and Data Use," <a href="https://developer.apple.com/app-store/user-privacy-and-data-use/">https://developer.apple.com/app-store/user-privacy-and-data-use/</a>.
- 300 Robert Williams, "Survey: 69% of QSRs Plan to Boost Location Marketing," Marketing Dive, 29 June 2018, <a href="https://www.marketingdive.com/news/survey-69-of-qsrs-plan-to-boost-location-marketing/526831/">https://www.marketingdive.com/news/survey-69-of-qsrs-plan-to-boost-location-marketing/526831/</a>; Nikki Gilliland, "How Coca-Cola is Using Smartphone Data to Personalise Instore Ads," Econsultancy, 17 May 2017, <a href="https://econsultancy.com/how-cocacola-is-using-smartphone-data-to-personalise-in-store-ads/">https://econsultancy.com/how-cocacola-is-using-smartphone-data-to-personalise-in-store-ads/</a>.
- 301 See, for example, SafeGraph, "Places Manual," <a href="https://docs.safegraph.com/docs/places-manual">https://docs.safegraph.com/docs/places-manual</a>; Esri, "ArcGIS," <a href="https://www.esri.com/en-us/arcgis/about-arcgis/overview">https://www.esri.com/en-us/arcgis/about-arcgis/overview</a>.
- 302 Alteryx, "Taste the Feeling: Coca-Cola + Alteryx," <a href="https://www.alteryx.com/sites/default/files/2019-09/Coca-Cola-CaseStudy.pdf">https://www.alteryx.com/sites/default/files/2019-09/Coca-Cola-CaseStudy.pdf</a>; Sam Miller, "How Local QSR Retailers Can Reap the Benefits of Location Data," GroundTruth Blog, 22 Mar. 2018, <a href="https://www.groundtruth.com/insight/how-local-qsr-marketers-can-reap-the-benefits-of-location-data/">https://www.groundtruth.com/insight/how-local-qsr-marketers-can-reap-the-benefits-of-location-data/</a>.
- 303 ArcGIS, "Esri Demographics: Tapestry Segmentation," <a href="http://doc.arcgis.com/en/esri-demographics/data/tapestry-segmentation.htm">http://doc.arcgis.com/en/esri-demographics/data/tapestry-segmentation.htm</a>; Geoscape, "Solutions: Geoscape Intelligence System," <a href="http://www.geoscape.com/geoscape-intelligence-system.asp">http://www.geoscape.com/geoscape-intelligence-system.asp</a>; Environics Analytics, "Behavioral Profiles 2018," <a href="https://www.environicsanalytics.com/docs/default-source/us--variable-lists/claritas-mri-behavioral-profiles-2018-for-prizm-premier-variables-list-envision5.pdf?sfvrsn=f0ca092d\_8.</p>
- 304 Factual, "Solutions for Developers: Capabilities," <a href="https://www.factual.com/solutions/dsps-networks#capabilities">https://www.factual.com/solutions/dsps-networks#capabilities</a>.

- 305 Facebook, "Restaurant Marketing Guide for Local," https://scontent-lax3-1.xx.fbcdn.net/v/t39.2365-6/21624376\_133664903940311\_965056753156751360\_n. pdf?\_nc\_cat=105&\_nc\_ht=scontent-lax3-1. xx&oh=0ab05c2d91123cc030b3e646c56f92ea&oe=5CADF613.
- 306 IAB Canada: "Business of Digital: Location Based Advertising—Toronto," 17
  Apr. 2019, https://www.iabcanada.com/event/business-of-digital-location-based-advertising-2/; IAB, "2018 Digital Out-Of-Home (DO OH) Metrics Glossary," http://doohglossary.www2.iab.com; Paul Tyndall, "Harness the Power of Mobility Analytics," Environics Analytics, 23 May 2018, https://www.environicsanalytics.com/resources/blogs/ea-blog/2018/05/23/harness-the-power-of-mobile-analytics.
- 307 "Marketing QSR: The Conference," 16 May 2019, <a href="https://www.mediapost.com/marketing-qsr/">https://www.mediapost.com/marketing-qsr/</a>.
- 308 Facebook, "Digital Commerce for Restaurants," <a href="https://bit.ly/2WDbNrT;">https://bit.ly/2WDbNrT;</a>
  "Creating Crave on Instagram," Facebook for Business, 24 Jan. 2017, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/business/news/instagram/restaurant-insights;">https://www.facebook.com/business/news/insights;</a>
  "Cooking Up a Crave: The Role of Mobile in Fast Food Dining," Facebook for Business, 9 Feb/ 2017, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/business/news/insights/cooking-up-a-crave-the-role-of-mobile-in-fast-food-dining.">https://www.facebook.com/business/news/insights/cooking-up-a-crave-the-role-of-mobile-in-fast-food-dining.</a>
- 309 "How Burger King Drove Mobile Ordering," WARC, 18 June 2019, <a href="https://www.warc.com/newsandopinion/news/how-burger-king-drove-mobile-ordering/42233">https://www.warc.com/newsandopinion/news/how-burger-king-drove-mobile-ordering/42233</a>; Alex Brownsell, "How Burger King Drove Mobile Ordering," WARC, June 2019 <a href="https://www.warc.com/content/article/how-burger-king-used-design-tech-and-product-innovation-to-survive-the-adpocalypse/127632">https://www.warc.com/content/article/how-burger-king-used-design-tech-and-product-innovation-to-survive-the-adpocalypse/127632</a>.
- 310 The National Academies, "Food Marketing Aimed at Kids Influences Poor Nutritional Choices, IOM Study Finds; Broad Effort Needed to Promote Healthier Products and Diets," 6 Dec. 2005, <a href="https://www.8.nationalacademies.org/onpinews/newsitem.aspx?RecordID=11514">https://www.8.nationalacademies.org/onpinews/newsitem.aspx?RecordID=11514</a>. J. M. McGinnis, J. A. Gootman, and V. I. Kraak, eds., Food Marketing to Children and Youth: Threat or Opportunity? (Washington, DC: Institute of Medicine, 2005).
- 311 "Children's Food and Beverage Advertising Initiative," BBB National Programs, <a href="https://bbbprograms.org/programs/all-programs/cfbai">https://bbbprograms.org/programs/all-programs/cfbai</a>.
- 312 According to a 2017 report by the Rudd Center: "These analyses confirm that CFBAI participating companies have largely complied with their pledges to only advertise products that meet CFBAI category-specific uniform nutrition criteria and are included on their lists of products that may be advertised in child-directed media. In total, CFBAI companies also reduced the number of food-related advertisements viewed by children for their brands, especially in child-directed media. In addition, candy companies in the CCAI complied with their pledges to not direct any advertising to children under 12. However, these analyses also highlight the continued need for improvements in areas identified by public health experts as substantial limitations of industry self-regulatory programs: 1) Strengthen nutrition standards: 2) Expand the ages of children covered: 3) Expand the definition of "child-directed" advertising and the types of marketing covered; and 4) Expand participation in voluntary programs." Jennifer L. Harris, Willie Frazier, Maria Romo-Palafox, Maia Hyary, Frances Fleming-Milici, Karen Haraghey, Rebecca Heller, and RD Svetlana Kalnova, "FACTS 2017: Food Industry Self-regulation After 10 Years: Progress and Opportunities to Improve Food Advertising to Children," Rudd Center for Food Policy & Obesity, Nov. 2017, "http://www.uconnruddcenter.org/files/ Pdfs/FACTS-2017\_Final.pdf. See also Margo Wootan, Jessica Almy, Maciel Ugalde, and Molly Kaminski, "How Do Nutrition Guidelines Compare for Industry to Market Food and beverage Products to Children? World Health Organization Nutrient Profile Standards versus the US Children's Food and Beverage Advertising Initiative," Childhood Obesity 15, n. 3 (Apr. 2019): 194-199. doi: 10.1089/chi.2018.0256.
- 313 CFBAI's latest revision of the program's "core principles," due to take effect in early 2021, include several explicit references to digital marketing. For example, it includes in its listing of Internet/Digital media "companyowned websites, third party websites..., mobile apps or mobile media..., personal digital devices.... video sharing platforms.... word of mouth," if they are "primarily directed to children under age 12." The principles also

- include paid product placement and influencers." For TV, print, radio and some digital media, which are included in "measured media," "Advertising primarily directed to children under age 12' will mean advertising for which children ages 2-11 constitute at least 30% of the expected audience." "CFBAI Core Principles, 5th Edition: The Children's Food and Beverage Advertising Initiative," May 2020, https://bbbnp-bbbp-stf-use1-01.s3.amazonaws.com/docs/default-source/cfbai/cfbai-coreprinciples.pdf?sfvrsn=c9a1e3aa\_4.
- 314 Lyndsey Layton and Dan Eggen, "Industries Lobby Against Voluntary Nutrition Guidelines for Food Marketed to Kids," Washington Post, 9 July 2011, http://www.washingtonpost.com/politics/industries-lobby-againstvoluntary-nutrition-guidelines-for-food-marketed-to-kids/2011/07/08/ gIQAZSZu5H\_story.html.
- 315 Federal Trade Commission, "Food Marketing to Children and Adolescents, https://www.ftc.gov/food-marketing-to-children-and-adolescents; Let's Move!, https://letsmove.obamawhitehouse.archives.gov/about.
- 316 Federal Trade Commission, "Interagency Working Group Seeks Input on Proposed Voluntary Principles for Marketing Food to Children," 28 Apr. 2011, <a href="http://www.ftc.gov/opa/2011/04/foodmarket.shtm">http://www.ftc.gov/opa/2011/04/foodmarket.shtm</a>; Center for Science in the Public Interest, "Proposed Federal Standards for Foods Marketed to Children Praised," 28 Apr. 2011, <a href="http://www.cspinet.org/new/201104281.html">http://www.cspinet.org/new/201104281.html</a>; ANA, "Dan Jaffe Statement at the Interagency Working Group on Food Marketed to Children Public Forum," 24 May 2011, <a href="http://www.ana.net/content/show/id/21505">http://www.ana.net/content/show/id/21505</a>; Lyndsey Layton and Dan Eggen, "Industries Lobby Against Voluntary Nutrition Guidelines for Food Marketed to Kids," Washington Post, 9 July 2011, <a href="http://www.washingtonpost.com/politics/industries-lobby-against-voluntary-nutrition-guidelines-for-foodmarketed-to-kids/2011/07/08/glQAZSZu5H\_story.html">http://www.ana.net/content/show/id/21505</a>; Lyndsey Layton and Dan Eggen, "Industries Lobby Against Voluntary Nutrition Guidelines for Food Marketed to Kids," Washington Post, 9 July 2011, <a href="https://www.washingtonpost.com/politics/industries-lobby-against-voluntary-nutrition-guidelines-for-food-marketed-to-kids/2011/07/08/glQAZSZu5H\_story.html">https://www.ashingtonpost.com/politics/industries-lobby-against-voluntary-nutrition-guidelines-for-food-marketed-to-kids/2011/07/08/glQAZSZu5H\_story.html</a>.
- 317 Helena Bottemiller Evich and Chase Purdy, "FTC Not Surveying Junk Food Marketing to Kids," Politico, 31 Dec. 2014, <a href="https://www.politico.com/story/2014/12/ftc-not-surveying-junk-food-marketing-to-kids-113815">https://www.politico.com/story/2014/12/ftc-not-surveying-junk-food-marketing-to-kids-113815</a>; Dietz, "New Strategies To Improve Food Marketing To Children."
- 318 For example, in 2012, the Center for Science in the Public Interest secured a commitment from the Walt Disney company that it will "no longer accept advertisements for many junk foods on its children's television and radio programming and web site, and will update the nutrition standards it applies when it considers licensing its characters and sponsorships on the Disney Channel." Center for Science in the Public Interest, "Disney to Cut Junk Food Ads on Kids' Television," 5 June 2012, https://www. cspinet.org/new/201206051.html. Those guidelines have been extended to Disney's other digital properties, such as Disney+, as the company has moved into the OTT marketplace. Ads are not allowed to appear for "kids cereals," and other products must meet Disney's Nutritional Guidelines; any "food advertising that advertises soda and/or candy must be targeted to an 18+ audience," and "food advertising should show a balance of nutritious foods such as fruits and vegetables regardless of age target." There are also other policies restricting the targeting of highcaffeine-containing beverages to children under 13. Disney Advertising Sales, "Disney Digital Network Advertising Inventory Guidelines," June 2020, https://disneyadsales.com/wp-content/uploads/2020/06/DDN-Advertising-Inventory-Guidelines.final\_.5-16-18-1.pdf. Children's TV channel Nickelodeon ("Nick") has a policy that ads must not "promote an unhealthy lifestyle and encourage excessive consumption of unhealthy foods." Gary Sacks and Evelyn Suk Yi Looi, "The Advertising Policies of Major Social Media Platforms Overlook the Imperative to Restrict Exposure of Children and Adolescents to the Promotion of Unhealthy Foods and Beverages," International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health 17, no. 11 (June 2020): 4172, https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/ PMC7312784/.
- 319 "COPPA—Children's Online Privacy Protection Act," <a href="http://www.coppa.org/">http://www.coppa.org/</a>. Kathryn Montgomery, Jeff Chester, and Angela Campbell were leaders of the coalition that pushed for passage of COPPA during the 1990's and have been involved in regulatory proceedings and Congressional hearings regarding law's implementation since it was passed in 1998. For a detailed case study of that effort, see Montgomery, Generation Digital, pp. 67-106. Kathryn C. Montgomery and Jeff Chester, "Data Protection for Youth in

- the Digital Age: Developing a Rights-based Global Framework," *European Data Protection Law Review* 1, no. 4 (2015): 277-291, https://edpl.lexxion.eu/article/EDPL/2015/4/6.
- 320 Federal Trade Commission, "FTC Strengthens Kids" Privacy, Gives Parents Greater Control Over Their Information By Amending Children's Online Privacy Protection Rule," 19 Dec. 2012, <a href="http://www.ftc.gov/news-events/press-releases/2012/12/ftc-strengthens-kids-privacy-gives-parents-greater-control-over">http://www.ftc.gov/news-events/press-releases/2012/12/ftc-strengthens-kids-privacy-gives-parents-greater-control-over</a>.
- 321 "On the Hill: Professor Angela Campbell on Protecting Children's Privacy in the Digital Age," Georgetown Law, 10 July 2019, <a href="https://www.law.georgetown.edu/news/on-the-hill-professor-angela-campbell-on-protecting-childrens-privacy-in-the-digital-age/">https://www.law.georgetown.edu/news/on-the-hill-professor-angela-campbell-on-protecting-childrens-privacy-in-the-digital-age/</a>; Angela J. Campbell, "Children's Privacy Laws Must Be Strengthened and Enforced," <a href="https://doi.org/10.1001/jamapediatrics.2020.3393">JAMA Pediatrics 174</a>, no. 12 (2020): e203393, doi:10.1001/jamapediatrics.2020.3393.
- 322 Kathryn C. Montgomery, "Youth and Surveillance in the Facebook Era: Policy Interventions and Social Implications," *Telecommunications Policy* 39, n. 9 (Oct. 2015): 771-786, https://doi.org/10.1016/j.telpol.2014.12.006.
- 323 Jeff Chester, "Advocates Say Google's YouTube Violates Federal Children's Privacy Law," Center for Digital Democracy, 9 Apr. 2018, https://www.democraticmedia.org/article/advocates-say-googles-youtube-violates-federal-childrens-privacy-law; Federal Trade Commission, "Google and YouTube Will Pay Record \$170 Million for Alleged Violations of Children's Privacy Law," 4 Sept. 2019, https://www.ftc.gov/news-events/press-releases/2019/09/google-youtube-will-pay-record-170-million-alleged-violations; "YouTube Prohibits All Food and Beverage Ads Next to Kids Content as of Today," World Federation of Advertisers, 10 Jan. 2020, https://wfanet.org/knowledge/item/2020/01/10/YouTube-prohibits-all-food-and-beverage-ads-next-to-kids-content-as-of-today; "Senator Markey Commends New Advertising Policies to Protect Children on YouTube," 18 Dec. 2019, https://www.markey.senate.gov/news/press-releases/senator-markey-commends-new-advertising-policies-to-protect-children-on-youtube.
- 324 WHO, "Set of Recommendations on the Marketing of Foods and Non-alcoholic Beverages to Children," 2010, https://apps.who.int/iris/bitstream/handle/10665/44416/9789241500210\_eng.pdf;jsessionid=BE9A645E9B237F5E1E579D1B83A82751?sequence=1.
- 325 Tatlow-Golden, et al, "Tackling Food Marketing to Children in a Digital World: Trans-disciplinary Perspectives," p. 2; Sacks and Suk Yi Looi, "The Advertising Policies of Major Social Media Platforms Overlook the Imperative to Restrict Exposure of Children and Adolescents to the Promotion of Unhealthy Foods and Beverages"; WHO Europe, "New WHO Study Shows More Action Needed to Monitor and Limit Digital Marketing of Unhealthy Products to Children," 13 Mar. 2013, https://www.euro.who.int/en/health-topics/disease-prevention/nutrition/news/news/2019/3/new-who-study-shows-more-action-needed-to-monitor-and-limit-digital-marketing-of-unhealthy-products-to-children.
- 326 UNICEF, "The State Of The World's Children 2019: Children, Food and Nutrition," <a href="https://www.unicef.org/media/60806/file/SOWC-2019.pdf">https://www.unicef.org/media/60806/file/SOWC-2019.pdf</a>; Helen Clark, et al, "A Future for the World's Children? A WHO-UNICEF-Lancet Commission," The Lancet Commissions 395, no. 10224 (22 Feb. 2020): 605-658, <a href="https://www.thelancet.com/journals/lancet/article/PIIS0140-6736(19)32540-1/fulltext">https://www.thelancet.com/journals/lancet/article/PIIS0140-6736(19)32540-1/fulltext</a>.
- 327 Sacks and Suk Yi Looi, "The Advertising Policies of Major Social Media Platforms Overlook the Imperative to Restrict Exposure of Children and Adolescents to the Promotion of Unhealthy Foods and Beverages"; WHO Europe, "Evaluating Implementation of the WHO's Set of Recommendations on the Marketing of Foods and Non-Alcoholic Beverages to Children."
- 328 European Union, "Audio Visual Media Services Directive," 18
  Dec. 2018, https://eur-lex.europa.eu/legal-content/EN/
  TXT/?uri=celex%3A32010L0013.
- 329 "New Public Consultation on Total Ban of Online Advertising for Unhealthy Foods," 10 Nov. 2020, https://www.gov.uk/government/news/new-public-consultation-on-total-ban-of-online-advertising-for-unhealthy-foods.

- 330 Vivica I. Kraak, Mi Zhou, and Sofia Rincon Gallardo Patino, "Digital Marketing to Young People: Consequences for the Health and Diets of Future Generations," July 2020, <a href="https://www.researchgate.net/publication/342834713">https://www.researchgate.net/publication/342834713</a> Digital marketing to young people Consequences for the health and diets of future generations.
- 331 Responsible Advertising and Children, "Who We Are," <a href="https://responsibleadvertising.org/about/">https://responsibleadvertising.org/about/</a>.
- 332 International Food & Beverage Alliance, "About Us," <a href="https://ifballiance.org/about-us/">https://ifballiance.org/about-us/</a>. Individual companies in the IFBA have also instituted their own policies regarding food marketing to children. International Chamber of Commerce, "Statement on Code Interpretation and Reference Guide on Advertising to Children," <a href="https://iccwbo.org/publication/statement-code-interpretation-reference-guide-advertising-children/">https://iccwbo.org/publication/statement-code-interpretation-reference-guide-advertising-children/</a>.
- 333 International Chamber of Commerce, "Framework for Responsible Food and Beverage Marketing Communications 2019," <a href="https://www.google.com/search?client=firefox-b-1-d&q=icc+framework+for+responsible+food+and+beverage+communications">https://www.google.com/search?client=firefox-b-1-d&q=icc+framework+for+responsible+food+and+beverage+communications</a>.
- 334 Based on this model, the age of 7 or 8 was considered the critical stage when children develop the cognitive ability to recognize the persuasive intent behind a television advertisement. By age 12, children are able to articulate a more critical comprehension of advertising intent and become more skeptical. D. Kunkel, B. L. Wilcox, J. Cantor, et al., "Report of the APA Task Force on Advertising and Children," 20 Feb. 2004, <a href="https://www.apa.org/pi/families/resources/advertising-children.pdf">https://www.apa.org/pi/families/resources/advertising-children.pdf</a>; D. Roedder-John, "Consumer Socialization of Children: A Retrospective Look at Twenty-five Years of Research," *Journal of Consumer Research* 26, n. 3 (1999): 183-213; S. Livingstone and E. J. Helsper, "Does Advertising Literacy Mediate the Effects of Advertising on Children? A Critical Examination of Two Linked Research Literatures in Relation to Obesity and Food Choice," *Journal of Communication* 56, n. 3 (2006): 560-584.
- 335 Oliver Bartlett and Amandine Garde, "The EU's Failure to Support Member States in their Implementation of the WHO Recommendations: How to Ignore the Elephant in the Room?" European Journal of Risk Regulation 8, n. 2 (June 2017):251-269, https://www.researchgate.net/publication/318603799\_The\_EU%27s\_Failure\_to\_Support\_Member\_States\_in\_their\_Implementation\_of\_the\_WHO\_Recommendations\_How\_to\_Ignore\_the\_Elephant\_in\_the\_Room.
- 336 International Chamber of Commerce, "Framework for Responsible Food and Beverage Marketing Communications 2019." See also Kraak, et al, "Digital Marketing to Young People: Consequences for the Health and Diets of Future Generations."
- 337 Note, for example, the impact of the replacement of "cookies" and identifiers currently under way. Mark Wagman, "Stop Chasing Cookies and Start Creating Customers," WARC, 18 Nov. 2020, <a href="https://www.warc.com/newsandopinion/opinion/stop-chasing-cookies-and-start-creating-customers/3945">https://www.warc.com/newsandopinion/opinion/stop-chasing-cookies-and-start-creating-customers/3945</a>.
- 338 Kraak, et al, "Digital Marketing to Young People: Consequences for the Health and Diets of Future Generations." U.S. self-regulatory systems for privacy and marketing have been roundly criticized by consumer groups for their narrow scope and lack of enforcement. See: Robert Gellman and Pam Dixon, "Many Failures: A Brief History of Privacy Self-Regulation in the United States," World Privacy Forum, 14 Oct. 2011, http://www.worldprivacyforum.org/wp-content/uploads/2011/10/WPFselfregulationhistory.pdf; Chris Hoofnagle, "Privacy Self-Regulation: A Decade of Disappointment," Electronic Privacy Information Center, 4 Mar. 2005, http://epic.org/reports/decadedisappoint.html; Center for Digital Democracy, "U.S. Online Data Trade Groups Spin Digital Fairy Tale to USTR about US Consumer Privacy Prowess—CDD Says Privacy Out of Bounds in TTIP," 29 May 2013, http://www.democraticmedia.org/us-online-data-trade-groups-spin-digital-fairy-tale-ustr-about-us-consumer-privacy-prowess-cdd-say-0.
- 339 The publication takes a broad approach to young people's health, addressing a multiplicity of threats, including "ecological degradation, climate change and exploitative marketing practices that push heavily processed fast food, sugary drinks, alcohol and tobacco at children." It also

- places emphasis on the period of adolescence, which it sees as a critical opportunity for intervention, "given its critical developmental timing in terms of identity, agency, and vulnerability." Helen Clark, et al, "A Future for the World's Children? A WHO-UNICEF-Lancet Commission," *The Lancet Commissions* 395, no. 10224 (22 Feb. 2020): 605-658, https://www.thelancet.com/journals/lancet/article/PIISO140-6736(19)32540-1/fulltext; "World Failing to Provide Children with a Healthy Life and a Climate Fit for Their Future: WHO-UNICEF-Lancet," 18 Feb. 2020, https://www.unicef.org/press-releases/world-failing-provide-children-healthy-life-and-climate-fit-their-future-who-unicef.
- 340 Google, "Update to Other Restricted Businesses Policy," Oct. 2020, https:// support.google.com/adspolicy/answer/9919030?hl=en&ref\_topic=29265.
- 341 For example, the new EU Audio Visual Media Services Directive places responsibility on streaming and video sharing programs to apply content rules. As one trade publication reported, "It will require companies like YouTube and Netflix to exercise significantly more editorial oversight than they currently do, and imposes on them a duty of care to protect minors from harmful content, among other requirements." SuperAwesome, "New Rules to Protect Kids Come into Force in Europe," KidAware Bulletin, Aug. 2020, https://www.superawesome.com/blog/newsletter/kidaware-bulletinaugust-2020/.
- 342 Elizabeth Denham, "Age Appropriate Design: A Code of Practice for Online Services," Information Commissioner's Office, UK, <a href="https://ico.org.uk/for-organisations/guide-to-data-protection/key-data-protection-themes/age-appropriate-design-a-code-of-practice-for-online-services/">https://ico.org.uk/for-organisations/guide-to-data-protection/key-data-protection-themes/age-appropriate-design-a-code-of-practice-for-online-services/</a>; Hunton Andrews Kurth, "Age Appropriate Design Code Set to Come into Force," Privacy & Information Security Law Blog, 17 Aug. 2020, <a href="https://www.huntonprivacyblog.com/2020/08/17/age-appropriate-design-code-set-to-come-into-force/">https://www.huntonprivacyblog.com/2020/08/17/age-appropriate-design-code-set-to-come-into-force/</a>.
- 343 "Complete Guide to GDPR Compliance," https://gdpr.eu/.
- 344 CIGI, "The International Grand Committee on Disinformation and 'Fake News," <a href="https://www.cigionline.org/igc;">https://www.cigionline.org/igc;</a>; Shannon Bond, "Civil Rights Groups Say If Facebook Won't Act On Election Misinformation, They Will," NPR, 25 Sept. 2020, <a href="https://www.npr.org/2020/09/25/916782712/civil-rights-groups-say-if-facebook-wont-act-on-election-misinformation-they-wil;">https://www.npr.org/2020/09/25/916782712/civil-rights-groups-say-if-facebook-wont-act-on-election-misinformation-they-wil;</a>; Shirin Ghaffary, "Civil Rights Leaders are Still Fed Up with Facebook Over Hate Speech," Vox, 7 July 2020, <a href="https://www.vox.com/recode/2020/7/7/21316681/facebook-mark-zuckerberg-civil-rights-hate-speech-stop-hate-for-profit;">https://www.rox.com/recode/2020/7/7/21316681/facebook-mark-zuckerberg-civil-rights-hate-speech-stop-hate-for-profit;</a>; Richard Nieva, "YouTube Criticized for Misinformation Over Videos Falsely Claiming Trump Victory," CNET, 5 Nov. 2020, <a href="https://www.cnet.com/news/youtube-criticized-for-misinformation-over-videos-falsely-claiming-trump-victory/">https://www.cnet.com/news/youtube-criticized-for-misinformation-over-videos-falsely-claiming-trump-victory/</a>.
- 345 "Antitrust Subcommittee Chair Cicilline Statement for Hearing on 'Online Platforms and Market Power, Part 6: Examining the Dominance of Amazon, Apple, Facebook, and Google," House Committee on the Judiciary, 29 July 2020, https://judiciary.house.gov/news/documentsingle. aspx?DocumentID=3199; Texas Attorney General, "AG Paxton Leads Multistate Coalition in Lawsuit Against Google for Anticompetitive Practices and Deceptive Misrepresentations," 16 Dec. 2020, https://www. texasattorneygeneral.gov/news/releases/ag-paxton-leads-multistatecoalition-lawsuit-against-google-anticompetitive-practices-and-deceptive; U.S. Department of Justice, "Justice Department Sues Monopolist Google For Violating Antitrust Laws," 20 Oct. 2020, https://www.justice.gov/opa/ pr/justice-department-sues-monopolist-google-violating-antitrust-laws; Federal Trade Commission, "FTC Sues Facebook for Illegal Monopolization," 9 Dec. 2020, https://www.ftc.gov/news-events/press-releases/2020/12/ ftc-sues-facebook-illegal-monopolization; New York Attorney General, "Attorney General James Leads Multistate Lawsuit Seeking to End Facebook's Illegal Monopoly." 9 Dec. 2020, https://ag.ny.gov/pressrelease/2020/attorney-general-james-leads-multistate-lawsuit-seekingend-facebooks-illegal.
- 346 Devin Coldewey, "Twitter Makes its Political Ad Ban Official," TechCrunch, 15 Nov. 2020, <a href="https://techcrunch.com/2019/11/15/twitter-makes-its-political-ad-ban-official/">https://techcrunch.com/2019/11/15/twitter-makes-its-political-ad-ban-official/</a>; Elizabeth Dwoskin, Craig Timberg, Isaac Stanley-Becker, "Facebook Tries to Head Off Election Turmoil, Angering Both Trump and Democrats," Washington Post, 3 Sept. 2020, <a href="https://www.types.com/https://www.typ

PART 5: CREATING A HEALTHIER DIGITAL ENVIRONMENT FOR YOUNG PEOPLE | 71

- washingtonpost.com/technology/2020/09/03/facebook-political-ads; Muhammad Ali, Piotr Sapiezynski, Miranda Bogen, Aleksandra Korolova, Alan Mislove, and Aaron Rieke, "Discrimination Through Optimization: How Facebook's Ad Delivery Can Lead to Skewed Outcomes," 12 Sept. 2019, https://arxiv.org/pdf/1904.02095.pdf; "Advocates Applaud Google's Ban on Payday Loan Advertisements," The Leadership Conference on Civil and Human Rights, 5 Nov. 2016, https://civilrights.org/2016/05/11/advocates-applaud-googles-ban-on-payday-loan-advertisements/#.
- 347 Nick Statt, "Coca-Cola Joins Facebook Boycott with a Pause on all social media advertising starting July 1st," The Verge, 27 June, <a href="https://www.theverge.com/2020/6/26/21305065/coca-cola-pause-ads-facebook-social-platforms-july-boycott">https://www.theverge.com/2020/6/26/21305065/coca-cola-pause-ads-facebook-social-platforms-july-boycott</a>.
- 348 This resulted in an inter-industry power struggle, ultimately won by the global ad industry, to rein in what has become a "duopoly" in the online advertising business. Barry Levine, "ANA Calls for Independent Audits of Ads in the 'Walled Gardens," Marketing Land, 17 Mar. 2017, https://marketingland.com/ana-calls-independent-audits-ads-walled-gardens-209602; Tobi Elkin, "MRC Audits Of Facebook And Google: What's At Stake?" MediaPost, 14 Mar. 2017, https://www.mediapost.com/publications/article/297068/mrc-audits-of-facebook-and-google-whats-at-stake.html?edition=101335.
- 349 ANA, "Partnership for Responsible Addressable Media," <a href="https://www.ana.net/content/show/id/ResponsibleAddressableMedia">https://www.ana.net/content/show/id/ResponsibleAddressableMedia</a>; World Federation of Advertisers, "Global Alliance for Responsible Media Launches to Address Digital Safety," <a href="https://wfanet.org/knowledge/item/2019/06/18/Global-Alliance-for-Responsible-Media-launches-to-address-digital-safety;">https://wfanet.org/knowledge/item/2019/06/18/Global-Alliance-for-Responsible-Media-launches-to-address-digital-safety;</a>; "GARM Tackles Harmful Online Content," WARC, 22 Jan. 2020, <a href="https://www.warc.com/newsandopinion/news/garm-tackles-harmful-online-content/43147">https://wfanet.org/garm.</a>
  Global Alliance for Responsible Media," <a href="https://wfanet.org/garm">https://wfanet.org/garm</a>.
- 350 The framework, which is to be ready for approval sometime 2021, would also develop a "harmonized, reporting framework" for harmful content, develop a mechanism for "independent oversight on brand safety operations," and "harmonise" other ways to ensure "platform effectiveness in addressing harmful content." World Federation of Advertisers, "WFA and Platforms Make Major Progress to Address Harmful Content," 23 Sept. 2020, https://wfanet.org/knowledge/item/2020/09/23/WFA-and-platforms-make-major-progress-to-address-harmful-content.
- 351 See Shoshana Zuboff, The Age of Surveillance Capitalism: The Fight for a Human Future at the New Frontier of Power (New York: PublicAffairs, 2019).
- 352 World Federation of Advertisers, "WFA Launches World's First Guide on Data Ethics for Brands," 1 June 2020, <a href="https://wfanet.org/knowledge/item/2020/06/01/WFA-launches-worlds-first-guide-on-data-ethics-for-brands">https://wfanet.org/knowledge/item/2020/06/01/WFA-launches-worlds-first-guide-on-data-ethics-for-brands</a>.
- 353 Similarly, a 2020 initiative by WFA to foster a "cross media measurement" system that incorporates "always on data capture" fails to address how children and teens should be protected from such pervasive tracking. While the WFA report acknowledges that advertisers must follow the privacy laws of a country, it blithely incorporates the role of children in cross-device measurement, identifying the "presence of children" as a targetable audience category. World Federation of Advertisers, "Cross-Media Measurement."
- 354 John Eggerton, "Privacy Groups Propose New Government Data Protection Agency," Multichannel News, 21 Jan. 2019, <a href="https://www.multichannel.com/news/privacy-groups-propose-new-government-data-protection-agency">https://www.multichannel.com/news/privacy-groups-propose-new-government-data-protection-agency</a>.
- 355 "Castor Introduces Kids PRIVCY Act to Strengthen COPPA," 30 Jan. 2020, https://castor.house.gov/news/documentsingle.aspx?DocumentID=403195; "Senators Markey and Blumenthal Introduce First-of-its-Kind Legislation to Protect Children Online from Harmful Content, Design Features," 5 Mar. 2020, https://www.markey.senate.gov/news/press-releases/senators-markey-and-blumenthal-introduce-first-of-its-kind-legislation-to-protect-children-online-from-harmful-content-design-features\_.
- 356 "Over 40 Civil Rights, Civil Liberties, and Consumer Groups Call on Congress to Address Data-Driven Discrimination" The Leadership Conference on Civil and Human Rights, 13 Feb. 2019, <a href="https://civilrights.">https://civilrights.</a>

- org/2019/02/13/over-40-civil-rights-civil-liberties-and-consumer-groups-call-on-congress-to-address-data-driven-discrimination/. See, for example, Sen. Markey's "Privacy Bill of Rights," 2019, <a href="https://www.markey.senate.gov/imo/media/doc/Privacy">https://www.markey.senate.gov/imo/media/doc/Privacy</a> Bill of Rights Act.pdf; or the "Consumer Online Privacy Act" (COPRA), 2019, <a href="https://www.cantwell.senate.gov/imo/media/doc/COPRA">https://www.cantwell.senate.gov/imo/media/doc/COPRA</a> Bill Text.pdf, which was introduced by Sen. Maria Cantwell along with Senators Schatz, Klobuchar, and Markey.
- 357 Texas Attorney General, "AG Paxton Leads Multistate Coalition in Lawsuit Against Google for Anticompetitive Practices and Deceptive Misrepresentations," 16 Dec. 2020, https://www.texasattorneygeneral.gov/ news/releases/ag-paxton-leads-multistate-coalition-lawsuit-againstgoogle-anticompetitive-practices-and-deceptive; U.S. Department of Justice, "Justice Department Sues Monopolist Google For Violating Antitrust Laws," 20 Oct. 2020, https://www.justice.gov/opa/pr/justicedepartment-sues-monopolist-google-violating-antitrust-laws; Federal Trade Commission, "FTC Sues Facebook for Illegal Monopolization," 9 Dec. 2020, https://www.ftc.gov/news-events/press-releases/2020/12/ftc-suesfacebook-illegal-monopolization; New York Attorney General, "Attorney General James Leads Multistate Lawsuit Seeking to End Facebook's Illegal Monopoly." 9 Dec. 2020, https://ag.ny.gov/press-release/2020/attorneygeneral-james-leads-multistate-lawsuit-seeking-end-facebooks-illegal; Shannon Bond, "How Are Apple, Amazon, Facebook, Google Monopolies? House Report Counts The Ways," NPR, 6 Oct. 2020, https://www.npr. org/2020/10/06/920882893/how-are-apple-amazon-facebook-googlemonopolies-house-report-counts-the-ways.
- 358 Dietz, "Reducing Childhood Obesity Now May Help in the Next Pandemic.".
- 359 Matthew J. Belanger, Michael A. Hill, Angeliki M. Angelidi, Maria Dalamaga, James R. Sowers, and Christos S. Mantzoros, "Covid-19 and Disparities in Nutrition and Obesity," New England Journal of Medicine 383 (2020):e69, https://www.nejm.org/doi/full/10.1056/NEJMp2021264; Kaiser Family Foundation, "As the COVID-19 Pandemic Shifts to the South and West, the Disparate Impact on Communities of Color Will Follow," 10 July 2020. https://www.kff.org/coronavirus-covid-19/press-release/as-covid-19-pandemic-shifts-to-south-and-west-disparate-impact-on-communities-of-color-will-follow/.
- 360 See, for example, Keith A. Reynolds, "ACP Suggests 'New Vision' Should Lead Healthcare Reform After COVID-19," Medical Economics, 4 June 2020, https://www.medicaleconomics.com/view/acp-suggests-new-vision-should-lead-healthcare-reform-after-covid-19; Matt Craven, Adam Sabow, Lieven Van der Veken, and Matt Wilson, "Not the Last Pandemic: Investing Now to Reimagine Public-Health Systems," McKinsey & Company, 13 July 2020, https://www.mckinsey.com/industries/public-and-social-sector/our-insights/not-the-last-pandemic-investing-now-to-reimagine-public-health-systems#.
- 361 European Commission, "EU-US: A New Transatlantic Agenda for Global Change," 2 Dec. 2020, <a href="https://ec.europa.eu/commission/presscorner/detail/en/ip\_20\_2279">https://ec.europa.eu/commission/presscorner/detail/en/ip\_20\_2279</a>; BEUC, "The Need for a Governance and Transparency Policy to Guide the New EU-US Agenda," Dec. 2020, <a href="https://www.beuc.eu/publications/need-governance-and-transparency-policy-guide-new-eu-us-agenda/html">https://www.beuc.eu/publications/need-governance-and-transparency-policy-guide-new-eu-us-agenda/html</a>.
- 362 UNICEF, "Children's Rights and the Internet," <a href="https://www.unicef.org/csr/childrensrightsandinternet.htm">https://www.unicef.org/csr/childrensrightsandinternet.htm</a>. UNICEF also cites the original United Nations Human Rights document, "Convention on the Rights of the Child."
- 363 WHO Europe, "Monitoring and Restricting Digital Marketing of Unhealthy Products to Children and Adolescents" 2019, <a href="http://www.euro.who.int/en/health-topics/disease-prevention/nutrition/publications/2019/monitoring-and-restricting-digital-marketing-of-unhealthy-products-to-children-and-adolescents-2019.</a>
- 364 Tatlow-Golden, et al, "Tackling Food Marketing to Children in a Digital World: Trans-disciplinary Perspectives."
- 365 For example, the UK has already adopted policies aimed at restricting unhealthy food marketing exposure for youth under 16. Lorraine Conway, "Advertising to Children," House of Commons briefing paper no. CBP08198, 20 Nov. 2020, https://researchbriefings.files.parliament.uk/documents/CBP-8198/CBP-8198.pdf.

- 366 While protecting children up to age 18, regulations could be crafted that would address differing needs and vulnerabilities of young people based on their stages of development. See Denham, "Age Appropriate Design: A Code of Practice for Online Services"; see UK Information Commissioner's Office, "3. Age Appropriate Application," <a href="https://ico.org.uk/for-organisations/guide-to-data-protection/key-data-protection-themes/age-appropriate-design-a-code-of-practice-for-online-services/3-age-appropriate-application/.">https://ico.org.uk/for-organisations/guide-to-data-protection/key-data-protection-themes/age-appropriate-design-a-code-of-practice-for-online-services/3-age-appropriate-application/.</a>
- 367 These policies include not only Canada's proposed Child Health Protection Act, but also other laws and self-regulatory frameworks in Europe and the U.S. See "Bill S-228, Child Health Protection Act: An Act to amend the Food and Drugs Act (prohibiting food and beverage marketing directed at children)," 18 Mar. 2019, <a href="https://openparliament.ca/bills/42-1/S-228/">https://openparliament.ca/bills/42-1/S-228/</a>; WHO Europe, "Evaluating Implementation of the WHO's Set of Recommendations on the Marketing of Foods and Non-Alcoholic Beverages to Children"; WHO-Europe, "Tackling Food Marketing to Children in a Digital World: Trans-disciplinary Perspectives;" <a href="https://bbbprograms.org/programs/CFBAI/cfbai-news/cfbai-revised-uniform-nutrition-criteria/">https://bbbprograms.org/programs/CFBAI/cfbai-news/cfbai-revised-uniform-nutrition-criteria/</a>.
- 368 WHO Europe, "Evaluating Implementation of the WHO Set of Recommendations on the Marketing of Foods and Non-alcoholic Beverages to Children."
- 369 WHO Europe, "Evaluating Implementation of the WHO's Set of Recommendations on the Marketing of Foods and Non-Alcoholic Beverages to Children"; WHO-Europe, "Tackling Food Marketing to Children in a Digital World: Trans-disciplinary Perspectives."
- 370 "Companies whose HFSS products would be subject to advertising restrictions, explained a WHO Europe report, may use brand-promotion strategies that either show the logo alone or feature non-HFSS selected items, such as a fast-food restaurant ad showing a "healthier" meal combo. However, studies suggest that this kind of brand marketing to children does not lead to healthier choices, but instead increased preference for fast food. Some countries, such as the UK, have expanded their policies to restrict these forms of brand promotion, including the use of company logos and characters. WHO Europe, "Evaluating Implementation of the WHO Set of Recommendations on the Marketing of Foods and Non-alcoholic Beverages to Children."
- 371 Among the practices that would be affected by such legislation are geolocation and cross-device tracking; dynamic creative and certain types of personalized editorial content. See Daniel Susser, Beate Roessler, and Helen Nissenbaum, "Online Manipulation: Hidden Influences in a Digital World," 4 Georgetown Law Technology Review 1 (2019), https://papers.srn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract\_id=3306006; "Brown Releases New Proposal that Would Protect Consumers' Privacy from Bad Actors," 18 June 2020, https://www.brown.senate.gov/newsroom/press/release/brown-proposal-protect-consumers-privacy.
- 372 "Castor Introduces Kids PRIVCY Act to Strengthen COPPA"; "Senators Markey and Blumenthal Introduce First-of-its-Kind Legislation to Protect Children Online from Harmful Content, Design Features."
- 373 As the World Health Organization's extensive review of the literature explains, "Given that the effectiveness of marketing in influencing behavioral outcomes (such as food preferences, purchase requests and consumption patterns) is a function of both exposure and power, the overall policy objective is both to limit the exposure of children to HFSS food marketing and to reduce the power of such marketing. Exposure refers to the volume of marketing children see, as determined by the frequency and reach of marketing messages (i.e., which media do children use?); power refers to the creative content, design and execution of the message that enhance its persuasive appeal (i.e., what techniques are particularly effective in persuading children?)" Tatlow-Golden, et al, "Tackling Food Marketing to Children in a Digital World: Trans-disciplinary Perspectives."
- 374 The Campaign for Tobacco-Free Kids filed a petition with the FTC, documenting the extensive use of influencer marketing on social media to promote cigarettes in the U.S. and other countries. "New Investigation Exposes How Tobacco Companies Market Cigarettes on Social Media in

- the U.S. and Around the World,"27 Aug. 2017, https://www.tobaccofreekids.org/press-releases/2018\_08\_27\_ftc.
- 375 Federal Trade Commission, "Disclosures 101 for Social Media Influencers," https://www.ftc.gov/tips-advice/business-center/guidance/disclosures-101-social-media-influencers.
- 376 Denham, "Age Appropriate Design: A Code of Practice for Online Services."
- 377 Even when disparate treatment based on racial classification schemes can be avoided, the outcome may still be disadvantageous to children, teens, and families of color. This "discrimination by association" means that consumers cannot escape a shared group treatment, which may lead to cumulative disadvantage, and may exacerbate societal inequities. Sandra Wachter and Brent Mittelstadt, "A Right to Reasonable Inferences: Re-Thinking Data Protection Law in the Age of Big Data and AI," Columbia Business Law Review (2019), https://www.researchgate.net/publication/328257891 A Right to Reasonable Inferences Re-Thinking Data Protection Law in the Age of Big Data and AI.
- 378 We propose that companies create an Application Programming Interface (API) that outside experts could use to assess the impacts of the new policy on youth exposure to food and beverage advertising.
- 379 See, for example, Jennifer Vasquez, "MRC Ad Verification Supplement—Enhanced Content Level Context and Brand Safety (Final)," 4A's, 19 Sept. 2018, https://www.aaaa.org/4as-advertiser-protection-bureau-delivers-brand-suitability-framework-and-brand-safety-floor-in-move-to-help-advertisers-assess-risk/mrc-ad-verification-supplement-enhanced-content-level-context-and-brand-safety-final/; OpenSlate, "Data-driven Insights for More Confident Decisions," OpenSlate, "Content Matters: OpenSlate Launches Facebook Brand Safety Solution," 24 Jan. 2019, https://www.openslate.com/solutions/; "OpenSlate and GroupM Partner to Expand Brand Suitability on YouTube," GlobeNewsWire, 26 June 2018, https://www.openslate.com/blogs/openslate-launches-facebook-brand-safety-solution/; OpenSlate, "Content Matters: Kids Content & YouTube Brand Safety," 3 Apr. 2019, https://www.globenewswire.com/news-release/2018/06/26/1529662/0/en/OpenSlate-and-GroupM-Partner-to-Expand-Brand-Suitability-on-YouTube.html.
- 380 This could include a separate or restricted advertising platform and operationalized on programmatic and other marketing delivery services. One model is the system Facebook has developed in response to legal pressure about its discriminatory practices related to ads for housing, advertising and credit. As Facebook explained in its "Civil Rights Audit—Progress Report," advertisers in these categories seeking to use its platforms, "will be diverted to a system that only offers a limited set of targeting options.... [T]he new system will not offer targeting by gender, age, or any other categories that appear to describe people of a certain race, religion, ethnicity, sexual orientation, disability status, or other protected class." "Facebook's Civil Rights Audit—Progress Report," 30 June 2019, <a href="https://about.fb.com/wp-content/uploads/2019/06/civilrightaudit\_final.pdf">https://about.fb.com/wp-content/uploads/2019/06/civilrightaudit\_final.pdf</a>.